

# Investigating the exogenous application of 5-Aminlevulinic acid to improve turfgrass (*Lolium perenne* L.) surfaces grown in shade

Andrew Turnbull

A Dissertation presented in part consideration for the degree of Master of Research in Plant and Crop Sciences.

> Resubmission February 2021

#### ABSTRACT

The quality of turfgrass playing surfaces can be severely compromised when grown in the modern sports stadia environment. Shade from the large grandstands prevent direct sunlight from reaching most of the pitch and Grounds Managers are using lighting rigs to replace natural light. Other solutions are required to reduce the high energy costs of this equipment yet maintain the essential high quality of the playing surfaces. This study investigated the effect of exogenous applications of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup>e 5-Aminolevulinic acid (5-ALA) to turfgrass Lolium perenne L. grown in 100% daylight (Light) and 50% daylight (Shade). Two experiments were setup to investigate a number of parameters. Experient One consisted of turfgrass L. perenne grown in tubs containing a sand rootzone overlying gravel to replicate the modern sports pitch construction. Clippings were analysed for chlorophyll content (NDVI), % Dry Weigh and leaf nutrient content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>). Experiment Two used the same rootzone and grass seed as in Experiment 1 but grown in 3 inch pots. Fluorescence parameters measurements concentrated on the effects of exogenous applications of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> on Photosystem II (PSII): Maximum Quantum Yield (Fv/Fm), Quantum Yield (ØPSII or Fq'/Fm'), and Non-Photochemical Quenching (NPQ). Exogenous applications of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-ALA resulted in significant increases in chlorophyll (NDVI) in treated plants compared the Control (non-treated) in both Light and Shade on Days 7 and 14 after treatment, and in Shade on Day 14 after treatment. % Dry Weight increased only on Day 7 after treatment in Treated Shade grown plants. There were significant differences of some nutrients due to 5-ALA treatments: Mg and Zn on Day 0 (4 hours) after treatment; Mn and Zn on Day 7 after treatment. There were some effects on fluorescence parameters, but significant differences were mainly attributed to whether the plants were grown in Light or Shade, not applications of 5-ALA.

## Acknowledgements

Thank you to the staff at Sutton Bonington for coping with the relatively unfamiliar subject of turfgrass plants, particularly the laboratory and glasshouse staff for their patience and flexibility in accommodating me. My wife has been the bed-rock of my studies, taking much of the burden of providing an income and allowing me the space to complete my studies.

Abstr	act	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	i
Ackno	owledgen	nents							ii
List o	f Tables		•		•		•		iv
List o	f Figures								iv
	<b>.</b>	-							
1.	Chapter	Une							4
1.1.	Introduct	tion		in chodu		•	•	•	1
1.2.	Turtgrass	surface	es grown	In shade	2	• •••••••		•	2
1.3.	Current s	Solution:	s to grow	ving turt	grass su	rtaces in	snade	•	4
1.4. 1 r	Effects of	r snade (	on turtgr	rass plan	tS	•	•	•	6 12
1.5.	5-Amino	ievuiinic		•	•	•	•	•	12
1.6.	Conclusio	on of rev	lew	•	•	•	•	•	21
2.	Chapter	Two – N	<b>Naterials</b>	and me	thods				
2.1.	Experime	ent One				•			23
2.1.1.	Material	s.							23
2.1.2.	Mainten	ance							27
2.1.3.	Experime	ental des	sign						28
2.1.4.	Measure	ments f	or Experi	iment Or	пе				30
2.2.	Experime	ent Two							34
2.2.1.	Material	s							34
2.2.2.	Measure	ments f	or Experi	iment Tw	10				35
3.	Chapter	Three -	Results						
3.1.	Experime	ent One	Results						46
3.1.1.	% Dry W	eight							46
3.1.2.	Chloroph	ıyl Index	(NVDI)						46
3.1.3.	Leaf Nut	rient Co	ntent						48
3.2.	Experime	ent Two	Results						56
3.2.1.	Chloroph	yl Fluor	escence						56
4.	Chapter	Four	•	•	•	•			69
4.1.	Discussic	n	•	•	•	•			69
4.2.	Conclusio	on		•	•	•	•	•	75
Refer	ences	•		•	•	•	•	•	77
Biblic	ography	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	82
Δnno	ndix I	∆ir tom	neratur	es and S	olar Irra	diation			85
Δnno	ndix II	Resulte	for % D	rv Weigh	nt		•	•	92
Δnno	ndix III	Reculto	for chio	ronhvil <i>i</i>		•	•	•	92
Appendix III Results for Children (NDVI)				•	•	•	94		
Δnno	ndiv V	Chloro			nce	•	•	•	100
Appendix v Chiorophyn a Fluorescence .					•	•	•	100	

## List of Tables

Table 1.

Table 2.

# List of Figures

Fig 1.	Patch of green grass taken in February 2019 four months					
	after treatment with a biostimulant in October 2018		1			
Fig 2.	Shade in the modern stadium		3			
Fig 3.	Shade on a golf course		3			
Fig 4.	High Pressure Sodium lighting rigs		5			
Fig 5.	LED lighting showing the red and blue wavelengths		5			
Fig 6.	The biosynthesis pathway of ALA in higher plants		13			
Fig 7.	The downstream metabolism of ALA .		14			
Fig 8.	Structural formation of 5-aminolevulinic acid .		14			
Fig 9.	Plastic containers used in the experiment .		24			
Fig 10.	Profile of USGA recommendation for a rootzone	•	26			
Fig 11.	Layout of tubs for Experiment One	•	26			
Fig 12.	Grass seed germination		27			
Fig 13.	Method of cutting the grass		27			
Fig 14.	Grass growth after eight weeks		28			
Fig 15.	Prepared tubs in shade and full light		29			
Fig 16.	Treatments for Experiment One		29			
Fig 17.	PAR readings in Light and Shade .		29			
Fig 18.	Using the Field Scout 1000 NDVI Meter .		32			
Fig 19.	Grass pots after 4 weeks		34			
Fig 20.	Layout of Experiment Two		35			
Fig 21.	Possible fate of light energy		36			
Fig 22.	Fluorcam used in this study		44			
Fig 23.	Mean % Dry Weight		46			
Fig 24.	Mean Chlorophyl Index Values		47			
Figs 25-38	Leaf nutrient content		49-53			
Fig 39.	Effects of Treatments on Fluorescence parameters		57-58			
Fig 40.	Time course response for ØPSII		60			
Fig 41.	Time course response for <i>Fv/Fm</i>		63			
Fig 42.	Time course response for qL		65			
Fig 43.	Time course response for NPQ		67			
Fig 44.	Max/Min of air temps and solar radiation in Exp. One.					
Fig 45.	Max/Min of air temps and solar radiation in Exp. Two.					
Fig 46.	Turfgrass samples grown in Shade 14 days after Treatment					
Fig 47. Turfgrass samples grown in Light 14 days after Treatment						

# **CHAPTER One**

## 1.1 Introduction

The main aim of this study is to investigate if exogenous applications of 5-Aminolevulinic acid improve turfgrass surfaces grown in shade, with a focus on Perennial Ryegrass (*Lolium perenne* L.) turfgrass surfaces grown in sports stadia.

My curiosity was sparked in February 2019 when I took the following photograph in my back garden (Fig 1.)



Fig 1. Patch of green grass (outlined in white) taken in February 2019, four months after treatment with a biostimulant in October 2018.

The extra green area in the far corner (marked in white lines) shows where I had treated the grass with a plant extract called 5-Aminolevulinic acid in October 2018 and was showing as extra growth and colour in February 2019. I was intrigued as to what had caused this, e.g. enhanced nutrient uptake, an increase in photosynthesis, or other cause? The area is in a shaded part of the garden and, with my professional interest in supplying football clubs and golf courses with plant biostimulants, I decided to use the subject of growing turf in shade for my MRes project.

#### 1.2 Turfgrass Surfaces grown in Shade

Grass requires light to photosynthesise and to enable turfgrass managers to prepare good quality playing surfaces. Any reduction in light intensity and quality results in reduced photosynthesis in the turfgrass plant and, subsequently, is less tolerant of wear, disease and environmental stress (Turgeon 2008).

Modern sports stadia in the UK are designed for optimum spectator visibility and a safe environment, and more visitor numbers watching sports events in a safe and comfortable environment are key to the commercial sustainability of stadia. This demand has led to the construction of large stadia, but which also results in reduced direct sunlight reaching the pitch (Hunter *et al.*, 2009). The playing surfaces in professional sports stadia are of a vastly higher quality than those found 20 and more years ago but the reduction in light from enclosed and roofed stadia causes problems for grass-based playing surfaces, with weakened shoot tissue, reduced growth and sward development, leading to a loss of grass cover and increased surface algal invasion (Dabrowski *et al.*, 2015). Tegg and Lane (2004) found that shade stress was the primary outcome under reduced light intensity in stadia, with all turfgrass species used in the study declining in quality as indicated by an increase in thin, succulent vertical growth, and less-dense turf swards. Figs 2 and 3 were taken by the author and highlight the problems of shade on turfgrass surfaces.



Fig 2. The Etihad Stadium, Manchester City FC, illustrating how the high stadia construction reduces direct light to the playing surface. From the author's private collection.



Fig 3. Sennelager British Army GC, Germany, showing the extent of shade on fairway and green. From the author's private collection.

*L. perenne* is the most used turfgrass species in UK sports stadia for its ability to quickly germinate from seed, its excellent wear tolerance and quick recovery, and response to fertilisers helping to present a thick sward for play and presentation purposes (Bonos and Huff, 2013; personal correspondence with three Head Grounds Managers: P. Ascroft (Arsenal), T. Stones (Parc de France) and T. Sinclair (Manchester United)). *L. perenne* has a lower tolerance to shade than other turfgrass species, such as *Poa pratensis* spp., *Festuca rubra* spp. and *Agrostis palustris* spp. (Gardener and Goss, 2013), but the importance of *L. perenne* can be seen in its use as the most commonly used grass species in urban areas in Central and Western Europe, with more than 400 turf turfgrass varieties registered in the EU (Dabrowski *et al.*, 2019). Huylenbroeck *et al.* (2009) stress that one of the future challenges for the breeders of turf-grass is the development and use of turfgrass cultivars with superior shade resistance. The problem caused by shade in modern built sports stadia was highlight in a Special Report by Newell (1995) in which he questions the drive toward building larger stadia without sufficient research on the effects of reduced light conditions on the pitch. He concluded that the quality of pitches would suffer if this progression was continued. Phillips (2005) investigated the effects of stadia on natural grass surfaces and concluded that the only feasible answer was to build stadia with movable pitches. These grass surfaces would be wheeled in and out when required allowing maintenance of the turf to be carried out in full light outside of the stadium. This latter system was tried at the Millennium Stadium in Cardiff (renamed the Principality Stadium) but the loss of car parking space severely curtailed stadium income and it was abandoned. Leaving the pitch in-situ., however, resulted in a serious loss of surface quality as no direct sunlight reached the pitch (Lee Evans, stadium Head Groundsman, personal communication May 2011).

#### **1.3 Current Solutions to Growing Turfgrass Surfaces in Shade**

Over the past 15 years the use of high-pressure sodium (HPS) lighting rigs has become extensively used as they provide light to the grass surface inside the stadium (Fig 4). However, the purchasing cost of £90,000 per rig and nine rigs required to cover the pitch (total of £810,000), and £50,000 p.a. per rig to operate over a full-size pitch (total of £450,00 p.a.), even the richest clubs are questioning their continued use (P. Ashcroft (Arsenal Head Groundsman); T. Sinclair (Man. Utd Head Groundsman), personal communication March 2019). These figures also seem to be in contradiction to many club's published energy policies regarding reducing carbon footprint and energy costs, for example: https://www.arsenal.com/news/renewable-energy-partnershipoctopus-energy. To mitigate the high costs and energy consumption LED lighting rigs are increasingly being used (Fig 5), which reduce the energy consumption of supplementary lighting. With LED, the wavelength of light can be selected to optimise photosynthesis but some Stadium Managers, however, prefer HPS rigs as they also produce heat which, they say, is beneficial for growing the grass and preparing pitches for play. The cost of providing the heat through under soil heating pipes outweighs any savings from running LED lighting compared to HPS lights (P. Ashcroft, Arsenal FC Head Groundsman, personal communication March 2019).



Fig 4. High Pressure Sodium lighting rigs at The Etihad Stadium, Manchester City FC. (Photo taken on a visit to present to Premier Leagure groundstaff.)



Fig 5. LED lighting showing the red and blue wavelengths. (Photo taken on a visit to present to groundstaff.)

Whilst it can be argued that lighting rigs are essential tools in producing high quality playing surfaces, it is clear that they are not the total answer.

Plant derived biostimulants are increasing being used in the management of high quality turfgrass surfaces. A plant biostimulant is any substance or microorganism applied to plants with the aim to enhance nutrition efficiency, abiotic stress tolerance and/or crop quality traits, regardless of its nutrients content. By extension, plant biostimulants also designate commercial products containing mixtures of such substances and/or microorganisms (Jardin, 2015). The global biostimulants market size was valued at USD 2.24 Billion in 2018 and is projected to reach USD 5.69 Billion by the end of 2026, exhibiting a CAGR of 12.4% in the period 2019-2026 (Fortune Business Insights, 2019).

Velez *et al.*, (2014) state that there is growing scientific evidence supporting the use of biostimulants as agricultural inputs on diverse plant species. They point out that cited literature also reveals some commonalities in plant responses to different biostimulants, such as increased root growth, enhanced nutrient uptake, and stress tolerance (Velez *et al.*, 2014).

Increasing research has also identified biostimulants substances that enhance photosynthesis (Yakhin *et a.,l* 2017). Being able to reduce the use of high energy consumption lights with inputs of biostimulants may be an attractive proposition for Turfgrass Managers looking to reduce the costs of creating and maintaining high performance turfgrass surfaces, which also have worldwide public exposure via television.

#### 1.4 Effects of shade on turfgrass plants

The scientific literature shows that shade and low light environments effect turfgrass growth in a number of ways.

#### *i.* Light quality

The type of shade has a bearing on turfgrass plant growth. Bell *et al.* (2000) assessed the spectral quality of light in environments caused by deciduous and coniferous trees, from buildings shade and in full sun in a natural environment common to turfgrass growth throughout a growing season. It was found that both deciduous and conifer trees filtered significantly more red and blue quanta than a building, with light filtered by trees containing more light in the red wavelength, and shade from buildings higher in the blue wavelengths. This reduction in the ratio of Red:Far Red wavelengths results in an increase in apical dominance in turfgrass plants with reduced tiller formation and development leading to a loss of density and reduced quality of the playing surface (Dudeck and Peacock, 1992; Fry J and Huang , 2004a; Kebrom and Brutnell 2007).

#### *ii.* Physiological effects of shade on turfgrass species

The first physiological symptom of shade in plants is the reduction of the rate of photosynthesis leading to less energy and carbohydrate production. The content of phytohormones ethylene, gibberellin and auxin increase and cause the elongation of stems and petioles and a loosing of the cell wall and elongated cells (Xu, 2011; Tan and Qian, 2003). The results are a more succulent and delicate leaf structure and a thin sward resulting in reduced tolerance to heat, cold, drought, and wear stress, and increased susceptibility to pests and diseases attack (Beard, 1973; Dudeck and Peacock, 1992; Fry and Huang, 2004; Dabrowski *et al.*, 2015; Fu *et al.*, 2020). The lack of sunlight in shade causes a lack of energy in the plant and is the cause of stress in turfgrass plants through being unable to resist trampling, heat, pests, disease, and is prone to yellowing, and that in low light protective enzymes SOD and POD activity increases and CAT decreases, reflecting the levels of stress the turfgrass is undergoing (Xu, 2011).

The photosynthetic apparatus in shade is more efficient at harvesting light, but it assimilates less CO<sub>2</sub> in comparison with leaves in the sun (Dabrowski et al., 2015). Kosugi et al. (2010) studied the net ecosystem CO<sub>2</sub> exchange from managed *Poa pratensis* sports fields under various light conditions. This study examined the amplitude of diurnal and seasonal changes in photosynthesis and respiration under various light conditions using an in-situ closed dynamic chamber method. Gross canopy photosynthesis declined under high air, soil, and plant organ temperatures, in accordance with the decline in biomass and ecosystem respiration, and resulted in the decline of the C<sub>3</sub> turfgrass sward in summer. The results showed that respiration of C<sub>3</sub> turfgrass under different light conditions is affected by seasonal plant biomass and not temperature, and these characteristics of ecosystem respiration are unique to this type of vegetation (author's emphasis in italics). The interaction between the amount of biomass produced and the balance of photosynthesis and respiration determined the carbon gain and summer decline of turfgrass pitches under different light conditions.

An accumulation of pigments occurs in low light e.g., carotenoids, which are secondary metabolites integrated into light light-harvesting complexes (LHC) along with chlorophyll and have central roles in photo-protection and light harvesting. McElroy *et al.* (2006) studied the response of carotenoids in creeping bentgrass (*Agrostis stolonifera* L.) and found that, in reduced light conditions, zeaxanthin converts to violaxanthin, which acts as a light harvesting antennae pigment. Subjected to high and low irradiance, the results showed that creeping bentgrass accumulates high amounts of  $\beta$ carotene and lutein under high and low irradiance, which results in higher quality turfgrass surfaces than other turfgrass species when grown in shade.

Huylenbroeck and Bockstaele (2001) carried out a trial on four turfgrass species under shade and found that perennial ryegrass had a faster growth with higher net photosynthesis and quantum efficiency, and a lower dark respiration than red fescue (*Festuca rubra* L.). Total chlorophyll content in *L. perenne* cultivars increased significantly under shade, whereas a reduction in total chlorophyll was observed in *P. pratensis*, and no significant reduction in chlorophyll concentration in all *F. rubra* cultivars. They also observed that the reduction in coverage was due to a decrease in tillering, not to a loss of seedlings at germination.

## *iii.* Morphological effects of shade on turfgrass species

The first morphological signs of turfgrasses grown in shade are leaf elongation and decrease in leaf coverage, with a reduction in tillering of perennial

ryegrass (Beard, 1973; Dabrowski *et al.*, 2015). Turfgrass plants in shade show longer stems, high specific leaf areas and longer petioles and grow more vertical, root to shoot ratios decrease, cell walls and cuticles are thinner, and chloroplasts are smaller. These morphological features are developed by the plant to capture more photons in low light environments, with the number and size of chloroplasts decreasing and the number of granum and grana lamella increasing to enhance the cell's ability to capture light (Dudeck and Peacock, 1992)

#### *iv.* Nutritional effects of shade on turfgrass species

Nitrogen has a large influence on grasses grown in low light conditions (Baldwin *et al.*, 2009). Between 70 and 80% of nitrogen in leaves exists in the chloroplasts, affecting the assimilation of  $CO_2$  by directly affecting chlorophyll, RuBP/Rubisco, and the structure of photosynthetic organs (Xiong *et al.*, 2017).

The choice of nitrogen fertiliser influences plant growth in shade due to nitrate accounting for a higher energy cost than ammonium nitrogen. The assimilation of 1 mol of ammonium nitrogen (NH<sub>4</sub> <sup>+</sup>N) requires 5 ATP molecules, whereas 1 mol of nitrate nitrogen (NO<sup>3 -</sup>N) requires at least 15-16 molecules of ATP due to the reduction of nitrate to ammonium in cells by two consecutive processes. First, nitrate is reduced to nitrite by nitrate reductase (NR), then a reduction of the nitrite to ammonium by nitrite reductase (NiR) (Haynes and Goh, 2010). The photosynthetic energy consumed by NO<sub>3</sub> N is 145% more than NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> N, and plants supplied with NH<sub>4</sub> <sup>+</sup>N in low light conditions have higher chlorophyll and Rubisco content/activity, improved stomatal conductance and higher intercellular CO<sub>2</sub> concentration (Xu, 2011). Nitrate reductase is a light-induced enzyme but in low light is reduced in activity and much nitrate cannot be used by the plant.

Available nitrogen in plants growing in reduced light is used in protein synthesis rather than carbohydrate synthesis, and mowing grass in low light leads to a decline in root numbers due to partitioning of carbon energy from roots to leaves (Tegg and Lane, 2004). Movement of carbohydrates from the root to the leaf provides energy for new tissue growth, but the scarce resources cannot support a high number of tillers. Leaf anatomical structure changes enhance the ability to capture light and improve photochemical reactions in the leaf. Taller, thinner stems and longer internode length are due to an increase in the phyto hormones gibberellin and auxin and the leaves become lighter in colour, are thinner leaf slower in growth, and are aimed at capturing more photons in low light (Xu et al., 2011). Shade plants show higher chlorophyll content, and the ratio of chlorophyll a and chlorophyll b is lower. The number and volume of chloroplasts reduces but the number of granum and grana lamella are increased, and that tolerance to shade by turfgrass plants is linked to high chlorophyll levels in leaves as a response to low photon flux density (PFD) (Gardener and Goss, 2013)

Table 1 summarizes turfgrass response to shade (adapted from Dudeck and Peacock, 1992).

Growth response				
Level of				
expression	Decreased	Increased		
Anatomical	Chloroplasts	Thylakoid and grana stack		
	Cuticle thickness	development		
	Stomatal density			
	Vascular tissue			
Morphological	Leaf thickness	Root/shoot ratio		
	Leaf width	Leaf area		
	Stem diameter	Leaf length		
	Dry weight	Spongy paranchyma tissue		
	Horizontal growth habit	Vertical growth habit		
	Stolon number and total length	Plant height		
	Internode diameters	Succulence		
	Shoot density			
	Rhizome growth			
Nutritional	Growth and yield, but	Dark green colour		
	interactions are often observed			
	Carbohydrates			
Physiological	Photsynthesis	Tissue moisture		
	Respiration rate	Lignin content		
	Compensation point			
	Carbohydrate reserve			
	C/N ratio			
	Transpiration rate			
	Osmotic pressure			
	Flowering			

Table 1. Summary of turfgrass growth response to shade. Adapted from Dudeck and Peacock, (1992)

#### 1.5 5-aminolevulinic Acid (5-ALA)

Photosynthesis has been a target for a long time in crop production research to maximise crop productivity, to alleviate potential starvation in a rising population compounded by rising temperatures, droughts, decreasing soil moisture, and disappointing C<sub>3</sub> crop yield increases from trials with higher concentrations of CO<sub>2</sub> (Paul *et al.*, 2001, Singh *et al.*, 2014). The photosynthetic process, however, is considered to be very susceptible to biotic and abiotic stresses (Feng *et al.*, 2020). The plant extract that is the focus of this study, 5-aminolevulinic Acid (5-ALA), has been reported to both increase photosynthesis and reduce the effects of biotic and abiotic stresses (Akram and Ashraf, 2013; Wu *et al.*, 2019).

#### 5-ALA in plants

5-aminolevulinic acid (5-ALA) is a precursor of all tetrapyrroles in the biological world and, in plants, 5-ALA is in very low concentrations of about 60uM. 5-ALA is the common precursor of chlorophyll, heme, siroheme, vitamin B<sub>12</sub> and phytochromobilin, has physiological activity as a plant hormone and is known to be effective against the harmful effects caused by various abiotic stresses in plants through over-accumulation (Akram and Ashraf 2013; Wu *et al.*, 2019; Feng *et al.*, 2020).

ALA is synthesised in the stroma of chloroplasts in plants via the Beale, or C<sub>5</sub>,

pathway (Fig. 6), starting with glutamic acid in the tricarboxylic acid (TCA) cycle, which provides the carbon skeleton (Wu *et al.*, 2019).

Chlorophyll is created when the enzyme Mg-chelatase activates, starting at Proto IX in the metabolic pathway (Fig.7). Protochlorophyllide is deoxidized to form Pchlide, and



Fig 6. The biosynthesis pathway of ALA in higher plants. The biosynthetic pathway of ALA in higher plants. The main biosynthetic pathway of ALA in higher plants was called Beal pathway or C<sub>5</sub>-pathway. This pathway starts from glutamic acid (Glu), which is produced by the tricarboxylic acid cycle (TCA cycle). Glu ligates tRNA<sup>Glu</sup> and generates Glu– tRNA are catalyzed by GluTS. GluTR then acts a catalyer that converts Glu–tRNA into GSA. At last, catalyzed by GSAT, ALA is created in stroma of the chloroplast. (Wu *et al.*, 2019)

Chlorophyllide is formed. Chlorophyll *a* and chlorophyll *b* are formed under the action of the enzyme chlorophyll synthase.



Fig 7. The downstream metabolism of ALA and regulatory factors among metabolic pathways. ALA is the common precursor of chlorophyll, heme and siroheme. Feedback inhibition effect plays an important regulative role in the pathway, where the pathway is associated with the positive regulators GUN4 and FHY3/FAR1 proteins, and negative regulators FLU protein. Chlorophyll synthesis starts at Mg-Proto IX. (Wu *et al.*, 2019)

#### 5-ALA as a plant treatment

Exogenous applications of ALA are made with 5-amino-4-oxypentanoic acid hydrochloride (also known as 5-aminolevulinic acid or 5-ALA), a linear five-

carbon compound with the structural formula C₅H<sub>9</sub>NO<sub>3</sub>-HCL (Fig 8). 5-ALA is a

white to off-white, odourless crystalline solid, has an atomic weight of 176.59,

and is very soluble in water (Akram and Ashraf 2013).



Fig 8. Structural formation of 5-aminolevulinic acid. *From*: Akram and Ashraf (2013)

5-ALA induces tolerance to various abiotic stress conditions and exogenous applications have been shown to help plants mitigate the effects of various abiotic stresses such as herbicide damage, shade, cold, drought, salt, heavy metals and water logging. In low concentrations (0.06-0.6mmol/L) 5-ALA is a non-toxic plant growth promoting hormone that regulates the growth and development of higher plants by enhancing their photosynthetic activities (Hara et al. 2011). High concentrations (5-40 mmol/L) of 5-ALA, however, promote the accumulation of Reactive Oxygen Species (ROS), i.e. superoxide  $(O_2^{\bullet-})$ , hydrogen peroxide  $(H_2O_2)$  and hydroxyl radicle ( $^{\bullet}OH$ ), and can be used as a biodegradable herbicide (Hara et al., 2011; Korkmaz, 2012). Endogenous ALA can be increased with exogenous applications of 5-ALA, and the primary fluorescence of chlorophyll and the electron transfer rate of light harvesting pigments are enhanced resulting in increased activity of ribulose-1,5biphosphate carboxylase (RuBPCase) and phosphoenolpyruvate carboxylase (PEPCase), which promote photosynthesis (Wang et al., 2018; Wu et al., 2019). Exogenous applications of 5-ALA increase the accumulation of free sugars, i.e. glucose, fructose and sucrose, by mobilizing starch-degrading enzymes and Hara et al. (2011) state that this is the main mechanism by which 5-ALA promotes the growth of plants. Xu et al. (2011) concluded that low volume exogenous applications of 5-ALA at 10 and 100 mgl<sup>-1</sup> promoted chlorophyll, soluble sugar content, and the activities of three flavonoid and anthocyanin content in the leaves of *Ginko biloba*. Exogenous treatment of 5-ALA also increases heme content in plants and Wu et al. (2019) hypothesized

that this enhances oxidative stress resistance and tolerance in plants and increases photosynthesis which produces more carbohydrate in the plant, leading to more energy to react against abiotic stresses. These stresses can cause damage to the configuration of chloroplastids and chloroplasts, swollen grana, and deformed thylakoids but have been reversed by applications of 5-ALA through regulation of photosynthesis, increased nutrient uptake, antioxidant defence systems and osmoregulation (Akram and Ashraf 2013; Wu *et al.*, 2019). 5-ALA could be used as a biofertilizer due to its promotive effects on growth and yield of several crops under various abiotic stresses (Korkmaz, 2012; Phour *et al.*, 2018).

When under biotic and abiotic stresses Reactive Oxygen Species (ROS) in plants increase and interfere with normal metabolic processes. Treatments with 5-ALA suppresses excess hydrogen peroxide (H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>) and malondialdehyde (MDA) and increases antioxidant scavenging enzymes such as superoxide dismutase, catalase, ascorbate and peroxidase by enhancing antioxidant defence systems. 5-ALA increased photosynthesis capacity, regulating antioxidant enzyme gene expression and proline accumulation (Zhang and Wang, 2015). Al-Ghamdi and Elansary (2018) combined weekly treatments of seaweed extracts (SWE) at 7 mlL<sup>-1</sup> and/or 5-ALA at 3, 5 and 10 ppm on *Asparagus aethiopicus*. The joint application of SWE and 5-ALA produced the best morphological results when under stress conditions, with a synergistic effect between these two treatments. Significant increases were found in the CAT and SOD antioxidant enzymes, and also in the accumulation of phenol secondary metabolites and soluble carbohydrates. Total increases in chlorophyll, the rate of photosynthesis and proline content were found in SWE + ALA treatments.

Zhang *et al.* (2013) found that application of 5-ALA improved the following chlorophyll fluorescence parameters: photochemical efficiency (Fv'/Fm'), PSII actual photochemical efficiency (ØPSII), and photochemical quench coefficient (qP), but the non-photochemical quenching coefficient (NPQ) was decreased, indicating that PSII photochemical activity can be repaired after being subjected to salt stress. Saline water is an increasing problem in growing crops in many parts of the world due to shortages of potable water (Al-Ghamdi and Elansary, 2018).

5-ALA combined with nutrient fertilisers could be responsible for increases in mineral nutrient content in plants. Xu *et al.* (2010) reported increases in plant biomass, chlorophyll content, photosynthetic rate, stomatal conductance, increases of N, P, K and Ca concentrations, soluble starches, sugars, vitamin C, flavonoids and puerarin. Hotta *et al.* (1997) found that 5-ALA stimulated an accumulation of chlorophyll, but the promotion of photosynthesis was primarily caused by 5- ALA treatments stimulating the activity of nitrate reductase in plant tissue that promoted growth. Korkmaz (2012) reported lwai *et al.* (2003) who found exogenously applied 5-ALA in combination with high nitrogen fertiliser increased up to 9% more yield than control plants by causing plants to utilise 16% more NO<sub>3</sub> from the nutrient solution. Wu *et al.* 

(2019) hypothesized that an increase in the biosynthesis of siroheme through applications of 5-ALA is linked to an increase in the uptake of nitrogen and sulphur. Siroheme plays a crucial role in reduction actions of these nutrients in plants.

#### Effects of 5-ALA on plants grown in shade/low light

Exogenous treatments of 5-ALA to plants grown in low light and shade has been shown to increase photosynthetic gas exchange and photochemical efficiency (Sun *et al.,* 2009), and also increase antioxidant enzyme activities of superoxide dismutase (SOD), catalase (CAT), peroxidase (POD) and ascorbate peroxidase (APX) particularly of those present near the reaction centres of PSI (Akram and Ashraf, 2013). This leads to an increase in the electron transport rate and alleviates photosynthetic inhibition under low-light conditions. Higher levels of chlorophyll were attributed by Guo *et al.* (2012) to applications of 30mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-ALA to tomato seedlings alleviating the downregulation of electron transferring of PSII reactive centres that were being inhibited by sub-optimal light.

#### Effects of 5-ALA on turfgrass species

There are only a few papers written on the use of 5-ALA on turfgrass species. Hotta *et al.* (2000) investigated the effects of 5-aminolevulinic acid (ALA) on the growth of Manilla Grass (*Zoysia matrella*) and Bentgrass (*Agrostis* spp.) in favourable environmental conditions. Foliar application of 30-100ppm 5-ALA prevented discolouring of Manila Grass in early winter and promoted spring growth in the following spring (similar to the author's initial prompt, Fig 1.). The effectiveness of ALA was also observed in bentgrass, when the compound was applied at 5 -10ppm. The authors concluded that the effectiveness of ALA on these turfgrasses might be caused by the properties of stimulation of photosynthesis and suppression of photorespiration.

Turfgrass plants treated with 5-ALA have shown less physiological damage in salt affected soils by the suppressing of Na<sup>+</sup> accumulation and enhanced photosynthesis, respiration, osmotic regulation and antioxidant defences. Yang et al. (2014) treated creeping bentgrass (Agrostis stolonifera) with weekly foliar applications of 0.5 mg L<sup>-1</sup> concentration 5-ALA and were irrigated with 200mM NaCl for 28 days. Control and 5-ALA treated plants decreased in quality, but the 5-ALA plots showed less deterioration with less cell membrane damage, accumulation of organic acids, amino acids and sugars. 5-ALA treatments mitigated physiological damage by suppressing Na<sup>+</sup> accumulation and enhanced physiological and metabolic activities related to photosynthesis, respiration, osmotic regulation and antioxidant defense. There were also increase sin accumulations of organic acids, amino acids and sugars. Exogenous applications of 5-ALA were found to induce the biosynthesis of endogenous 5-ALA, and also had a direct effect on the health of PSII proteins when under osmotic stress with higher values of qP. Another significant effect caused by exogenous 5-ALA applications was the higher rate of Rubisco in osmotic-stressed in pre-treated plants. The authors suggested that 5-ALA could increase the phases of carbon fixation and RuBP

regeneration in the Calvin-Benson Cycle and concluded that 5-ALA pretreatment under osmotic stress conditions primarily affected the transcripts associated with photosynthesis, carbon fixation in photosynthetic organs, porphyrin and chlorophyll metabolism.

Drought stress is another important turfgrass plant stress that 5-ALA has been found to alleviate. Nui et al. (2017) studied the effects of 5-ALA treatments on antioxidant metabolism and gene expression in *P. pratensis* seedlings induced with drought stress. Free radicals such as superoxide  $(O_2^{\bullet-})$  and hydrogen peroxide (H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub>) significantly increase under drought, but Niu *et al.* (2017) found that treatments on *P. pratensis* with 10 mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-ALA showed reduced oxidative damage through enhanced activity of the anti-oxidants SOD, CAT and APX. A pre-treatment of seed before planting increased turf quality and leaf relative water content and reduced the production of reactive oxygen species during the 25-day period of drought stress. The pre-treatments weakened stress-induced photoinhibition and increased photosynthesis, carbon fixation was significantly enriched which maintained metabolic energy. Drought stress induces an imbalance between the light reactions and the Calvin-Benson cycle, which results in the production of ROS by the transfer of electrons to molecular oxygen. In a follow up study, Nui and Ma (2018) used RNA sequencing in *P. pratensis* to explore the molecular roles played by 5-ALA during osmotic stress. They found that photosynthesis, carbon fixation and chlorophyll biosynthesis were enriched by the induction of a series of enzymatic reactions. The fluorescence parameters of ØPSII, ETR and qP

showed increases in drought stressed and treated samples compared to untreated, with NPQ values significantly less in treated compared to untreated samples. The authors concluded that the results suggest that a combination of the regulation of the transcriptome and the physiology of chlorophyll biosynthesis, photosynthesis and the Calvin Cycle were involved in the protective mechanism of 5-ALA pre-treatment in response to osmotic stress. The application of 5-ALA might improve drought tolerance and turfgrass surface quality through reducing oxidative damage and increasing non-enzyme antioxidant levels, and by increasing antioxidant enzyme levels at transcriptional and post-transcriptional levels.

Heat stress of turfgrass surfaces is a problem in many parts of the world, especially if C<sub>3</sub> turfgrass species are used in above optimal conditions, e.g. the 2022 World Cup to be played in Qatar. Katuwal *et al.* (2020) applied 100 mg L<sup>-</sup> <sup>1</sup> 5-ALA to Tall Fescue (*Festuca arundinacea* Scheb.) to study the effects during heat stress. Compared to untreated, plants treated with 5-ALA showed the best response with higher chlorophyll levels, total chlorophyll contents, turf quality and % green cover, and lower electrolyte leakage. Chlorophyll levels and photosynthetic rates were higher in treated plants compared to the control.

#### **1.6 Conclusion of review**

Perennial Ryegrass (*L. perenne* L.) is extensively used in sports stadia due to: its ability to germinate quickly from seed and establish a playing surface in a

few weeks; high tolerance and quick recover from wear; high shoot density; response to fertiliser in creating and maintaining an aesthetically looking sward for television (Thorogood, 2003; personal communications with Stadia Managers). The low light in stadia, however, has a deleterious effect on the quality of the playing surface due to *L. perenne* having a low tolerance to shaded environments and pitch managers need to use expensive lighting rigs to establish and maintain the playing surface. Treatments of turfgrass species with 5-ALA have been used to mitigate heat and salinity stresses, which have shown increases in photosynthesis and chlorophyll content in treated turfgrass plants. To date, however, no study has been carried out on the effects of exogenous treatments of 5-ALA on perennial ryegrass in shade conditions.

Two experiments were conducted to measure various aspects of the effects of foliar applied 5-ALA on *L. perenne*. Akram and Ashraf (2013) concluded that soil applied 5-ALA is not economically feasible as relatively large amounts are required to make significant differences. The concentration of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> of 5-ALA was chosen as it is the maximum amount already tried on turfgrass plants (Liu, 2016; Anjum *et al*, 2016)

The objective was to determine if foliar applications of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> of 5-Aminolevulinic acid can improve the quality of *L. perenne* pitches in a shaded environment.

## **Chapter TWO**

## Materials and Methods

Two experiments were conducted to investigate the effects of exogenous applications of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-Aminolevulinic acid on turfgrass *L. perenne* sp.

#### 2.1 Experiment One

Experiment 1 was set up in a glasshouse at the University of Nottingham, Sutton Bonington campus, map coordinates 52.8313° N, 1.2512° W, as a replicated trial of turf type perennial ryegrass grown in tubs to replicate modern football stadia rootzone construction and fertiliser inputs, treated and non-treated with 100 mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-Aminolevulinic acid in 100% daylight (Light) and 50% full daylight (shade).

#### 2.1.1 Materials

Plastic tubs with a volume of 42L, purchased from

https://www.manutan.co.uk/en/key/strata-storage-boxes-42l-pack-of-10 were selected (Figs. 9), holes drilled in the bottom for drainage, 50mm of 6mm grit placed in the bottom followed by 30cm of consolidated rootzone, purchased from Mansfield Sands, Sandmartin House Oak Tree Lane, Mansfield NG18 4LF. Limitations on the quantitiy of available rootzone material meant that twelve tubs were prepared, i.e. 3 replicates per treatment.



Fig 9. L-R: The plastic container selected for the trial, holes drilled in the base, layer of 6mm grit consolidated rootzone

The particle sizes and depths of the grit and rootzone are critical in the construction of golf and sports turf surfaces. The United States Golf Association (USGA) Recommendations For A Method of Putting Green Construction

(https://archive.lib.msu.edu/tic/usgamisc/monos/2018recommendationsmet hodputtinggreen.pdf) is the turfgrass industry accepted criteria for golf greens and sports pitches constructed a to create a perched water table. Bridging of the sand rootzone over the grit is only possible when the particle sizes of both materials are in the correct ratio and percentage quantity, which prevents the need for a blinding layer that adds to costs of construction. The bridging between the layers sand and gravel causes water to stop at the interface and build up a saturated layer called a perched water table. When the weight of water is great enough, designed to be 200-250mm deep, the water will then move into the gravel layer and drain away, allowing air entry at the surface.

The rootzone was supplied by Mansfield Sands Ltd and follows the USGA recommendations for the range of sand particle sizes (https://archive.lib.msu.edu/tic/usgamisc/monos/2018recommendationsmet hodputtinggreen.pdf):

1. Drainage layer gravel:

Bridging Factor	<u>D15 (gravel)</u> D85 (rootzone)	≤ 8
Permeability Factor	<u>D15 (gravel)</u> D15 (rootzone)	≥ 5
Uniformity Factors	<u>D90 (gravel)</u> D14 (gravel)	≤ 3

100% passing a 12-mm screen  ${\leq}10\%$  passing a 2-mm screen  ${\leq}5\%$  passing a 1-mm screen

2. Recommended Particle Size Distribution for a Putting Greens Rootzone Mixture

(https://archive.lib.msu.edu/tic/usgamisc/monos/2018recommendations methodputtinggreen.pdf)

PARTICLE	DIAMETER	SIEVE	% BY WEIGHT	
Coarse gravel	>4mm	No. 5	0%	
Fine gravel Very coarse sand	2.0 – 3.4 mm 1 – 2 mm	No. 10 No. 18	≤ 3% gravel ≤ 10% combined in this range	
Coarse sand Medium sand	0.5–1.0mm 0.25 – 0.5 mm	No. 35 No. 60	≥ 60% of the particles in this range	
Fine sand	0.15 – 0.25 mm	No. 100	≤ 20%	
Very fine sand	0.05 – 0.15 mm	No. 270	≤5%	
Silt	0.002 – 0.05 mm		≤5%	
Clay	< 0.002 mm		≤3%	
Total fines	Very fine sand + silt + clay		≤ 10% combined	
Coefficient of Unifo	rmity (D60/D10)	1.8 - 3.5	Rootzone mixtures with peat	
		2.0 - 3.5	Rootzone mixtures with inorganic amendments	
		2.0 - 3.5	Pure sand rootzone mixtures	

Fig. 10 shows a profile of the USGA Recommendations for a Method of Putting Green Construction.



Fig 10. USGA rootzone overlying gravel showing turfgrass roots (*Lolium perenne* spp. L.) and demonstrating a perched water table, with saturated zone near the gravel and drier rootzone (air entry) near the surface. Taken on 28<sup>th</sup> Oct 2019 at The University of Nottingham - Sutton Bonington Campus, Sutton Bonington, England. From the author's private collection.)

Twelve tubs containing the gravel and rootzone were placed in a glasshouse in two rows of six (Fig 11). Each tub was sown with a blend of turfgrass cultivars, of perennial ryegrass purchased from Rigby Taylor Ltd, with the following cultivars (Fig 16);

25% Eurocordus	30% Europitch
25% Eurosport	20% Columbine

This blend is supplied to a number of English Premier League football clubs by Rigby Taylor Ltd.



Fig 11. L-R: Containers filled with rootzone, list of cultivars of *L.perenne* L. in the blend, seeded container.

A pre-seed fertiliser, purchased from Rigby Taylor Ltd, NPK 8:12:8 was spread on each tub and lightly raked into the surface 20mm. The seed was sown at a rate of 5.852g per tub, the equivalent of 350 kg/ha and consolidated (Fig 10). Natural daylight was supplemented with over head lighting from high-pressure sodium lamps, suspended two meters above the tubs and timed to provide 16 hours of daylength and eight hours of darkness including natural dayligth. The seed germinated after two days (Fig12 ).



Fig 12. Grass seed germination

#### 2.1.2 Maintenance

Mowing was carried out with an electric hedge cutter at a height of 30mm using a frame as a guide (Fig 13). The frame rested on top of the tubs with the top of the frame 30mm above the top of the tubs. When cutting, the grass the cutter was placed on top of the guide rails, giving a 30mm height of cut.



Fig 13. Cutting the grass with an electric hedge trimmer and guide frame

Fertilising was a combination of granular and liquid fertiliser and replicated current practices at top level sports stadia, e.g. Premiership football clubs (personal communications with three Premiership club Head Grounds Managers). The granular fertiliser was an organic based NPK 15:2:12, applied at the equivalenet of 350 kg/ha (5.016 g per tub) every two weeks from the 9<sup>th</sup> July to 17<sup>th</sup> September 2019. Nutrients in kg/ha equivelant are calculated to be N- 330, P- 44, K- 264. A liquid fertiliser, called LGL Pro from Liquid Gold Leaf Ltd, contained N,P,K, Mg, Ca, B, Cu, Fe, S, Mn, Mo, Zn, with all minerals being fully soluble, plus seaweed extract and cross lamina technology. LGL Pro was diluted to 5% and applied at equivelant of 2ml m<sup>-1</sup> every two weeks from 11<sup>th</sup> June to 17<sup>th</sup> September 2019. Nutrients applied from Liquid Gold Leaf in kg/ha equivelant are calculated to be N- 19, P- 11, K- 34.

Total NPK nutrients applied to the tubs including the pre-seed granule (kg/ha equivelant): N- 377, P- 97, K- 326, Mg- 3, Ca- 3.

Water was supplied by an over head irrigation sprinkler set at 30mm per seven days, split into four evenly timed cycles per 24 hours via a Hunter irrigation controller. The water was distilled to remove all other nutrients in the mains water.

The grass was deemed to be ready to apply treatments eight weeks after sowing (Fig 14).

## 2.1.3 Experimental design



Fig 14. Grass growth after eight weeks.

The steel framework of the glasshouse and the overhead lighting and irrigation equipment cast

shadow from the sun over the experiment at various times of the day. To minimise the effects of this varying shade the experiment was designed in a split block arrangement with one row of six kept in light and the other row covered with green hessian fabric (Fig 15).

Three tubs from each of the shaded and full light

rows were randomly selected for treatment (Fig 16).



Fig 15. Tubs in shade and full light

С	т	С	т	т	С
Т	С	С	т	С	т

Fig 16. Layout of tubs: Shade (grey) and full light (white) tubs treated (T) and non-treated (C)

Measurements of light and shade were taken, with 59.8 mol/m<sup>2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> in shade and 123 mol/m<sup>2</sup>s<sup>-1</sup> in full sunlight, at midday 8<sup>th</sup> July 2019 (Fig. 17).



Fig 17. PAR reading in shade - 59.8 m/m<sup>2</sup>s<sup>-1</sup>, in full light – 123.1 m/m<sup>2</sup>s<sup>-1</sup>

There is little published data on dilution rates for 5-ALA treatments on turfgrass surfaces, but an overview of 5-ALA treatments on various plants in Yue We *et al.* (2019), treatments on turf type creeping bentgrass (*Agrostis stolonifera* L.) by Yang *et al.* (2014), and on watermelon seedlings grown in shade (Sun *et al.*, 2009), showed effective treatments at 100-300 mg L<sup>-1</sup>. A dilution rate of 100 mg L<sup>-1</sup> was chosen to investigate the effects of 5-ALA treatments. Eight weeks after sowing seed a solution of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> of 5-ALA was prepared and applied to the treated tubs on the  $23^{rd}$  July 2019 using a hand- pump pressurised sprayer. Time to spray 100ml was taken and the solution was calculated to apply the equivalent of 400 L/Ha of solution by walking at a timed rate over the distance of the prepared tubs (a standard rate for applying turfgrass treatments), i.e. 40 ml/m<sup>2</sup> = 6.7ml per tub.

## 2.1.4 Measurements for Experiment One

Samples were taken 0, 7 and 14 days after treatment and subjected to the following:

- % Dry Weight
- Normalized Difference Vegetation Index (NDVI) as measured using the Field Scout CM1000, manufactured by Spectrum Technologies Ltd, Bridgend.
- Nutrient content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in leaf clippings collected after mowing at 30mm height of cut and measured using an ICP-MS at University of Nottingham, Sutton Bonington..

## i. % Dry Weights

After cutting the samples at 30mm height of cut it was not possible to collect all the grass clippings due to some clippings falling onto the floor or to the base of the sward and could not be collected for weighing. This means that direct comparisons of clippings fresh and dry weights between plots could not accurately be made so it was decided to compare the % of dry weight from collected samples of each plot. This method agrees with Hunter *et al.* (2009). Samples of clippings were collected on day 0 (four hours after treatment), day 7 and day 14 after treatment with 5-ALA, and fresh weight recorded. After drying for 72 hours at 40<sup>o</sup>C the clippings were weighted and % Dry Weight (g) calculated using the equation:

<u>Dry weight (g)</u> x 100 Fresh weight (g)

The means were subject to 2-Factor Analysis of Variance;

- i. Full daylight v 50% daylight (shade)
- ii. 5-ALA treated v 5-ALA non-treated

followed by Duncan's Multiple Range Test (P ≤ 0.05), carried out with statistical software: VSN International (2020). Genstat *for Windows* 21st Edition. VSN International, Hemel Hempstead, UK. Web page: Genstat.co.uk. The Null Hypothesis was that exogenous applications of 5-ALA do not increase % Dry Weights compared to non-treated samples. The alternative Hypothesis is that exogenous applications of 5-ALA increase % Dry Weight content.

#### *ii.* Normailsed Difference Vegetation Index

Fig 18 shows a portable spectroradiometer (Field Scout CM1000, Spectrum Technologies Ltd, Bridgend) being used to give a value for chlorophyl index. When the trigger of the device is pressed the target area is defined, and the Chlorophyll Meter senses light at wavelengths of 700 nm and 840 nm to estimate the quantity of chlorophyll in leaves. The ambient and reflected light
at each wavelength is measured. Chlorophyll *a* absorbs 700 nm light and, as a result, the reflection of that wavelength from the leaf is reduced compared to

the reflected 840 nm light. Light having a wavelength of 840 nm is unaffected by leaf chlorophyll content and serves as an indication of how much light is reflected due to leaf physical characteristics such as the presence of a waxy or hairy leaf surface. A chlorophyll index value (0 - 999) is calculated from the measured ambient and reflected light data. (Facundo Carmona,



Fig 18. Using the Field Scout CM1000 Chlorophyll Meter. (From author's library)

Raúl Rivas and Diana C. Fonnegra, (2015). The NDVI is calculated by the succeeding equation: (NIR-R)/(NIR+R), where R is the reflectance in the red band and NIR is the reflectance in the near-infrared band.

Nine readings, from a distance of 50–60 cm above and vertical to the canopy, were taken from each tub and means calculated.

The means (g) were subject to 2-Factor Analysis of Variance;

- iii. Full daylight v 50% daylight (shade)
- iv. 5-ALA treated v 5-ALA non-treated

followed by Duncan's Multiple Range Test (P ≤ 0.05), carried out with statistical software: VSN International (2020). Genstat *for Windows* 21st Edition. VSN International, Hemel Hempstead, UK. Web page: Genstat.co.uk. The Null Hypothesis was that exogenous applications of 5-ALA do not increase

chlorophyl index values. The alternative Hypothesis is that exogenous

applications of 5-ALA increase leaf nutrient content.

# iii. Leaf nutrients

Samples from clippings from each tub were taken on Days 0, 7 and 14 after

treatment, and prepared for analysis in the Inductively Coupled Plasma Mass

Spectrometer (ICP-MS; Thermo Fisher Scientific iCAPQ, Thermo Fisher

Scientific, Bremen, Germany) with the following procedure:

- a. Subsamples of 0.2g (0.1995 0.2050g tolerance) of leaf were digested using a microwave system comprising a Multiwave Pro with a 41-vessel 41HVT rotor (Anton Paar).
- b. Leaf material was digested in 6 mL 70 % Trace Analysis Grade HNO3.
- c. Microwave settings as follows: power = 1500 W, temp = 175 °C ramp, 175C hold, 55C cooling
- d. Two operational blanks were included in each digestion run. Duplicate samples of certified reference material (CRM) of leaf (Tomato SRM 1573a, NIST, Gaithersburg, MD, USA) were included ; laboratory reference material (LRM) from pooled / freeze-dried Brassica napus leaves was also used for later digests.
- e. Following digestion, each tube was made up to a final volume of 24 mL by adding 18 mL Milli-Q water and transferred to a 25 mL universal tube (Sarstedt Ltd., Nümbrecht, Germany) and stored at room temperature.
- f. Leaf digestates were diluted 1-in-10 using Milli-Q water prior to elemental analysis. The concentrations of 28 elements were obtained using inductively coupled plasma mass spectrometry (ICP-MS; Thermo Fisher Scientific iCAPQ, Thermo Fisher Scientific, Bremen, Germany); Ag, Al, As, B, Ba, Ca, Cd, Cr, Co, Cs, Cu, Fe, K, Mg, Mn, Mo, Na, Ni, P, Pb, Rb, S, Se, Sr, Ti, U, V, Zn.

The means for leaf nutrient content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) were subject to 2-Factor

Analysis of Variance;

i. Full daylight v 50% daylight (shade)

# ii. 5-ALA treated v 5-ALA non-treated

followed by Duncan's Multiple Range Test (P ≤ 0.05), carried out with statistical software: VSN International (2020). Genstat *for Windows* 21st Edition, VSN International, Hemel Hempstead, UK. Web page: Genstat.co.uk. The Null Hypothesis was that exogenous applications of 5-ALA do not increase leaf nutrient content. The alternative Hypothesis is that exogenous applications of 5-ALA increase leaf nutrient content.

#### 2.2 Experiment Two

Experiment 2 used the same grass species and cultivars as in Experiment 1 but grown in 3 inch pots with four replications of 100% daylight (Light) and 50% full daylight (shade), treated and non-treated with 100 mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-Aminolevulinic acid.

# 2.2.1 Materials

On the 18<sup>th</sup> July 2019, twelve 3-inch plastic plant pots were filled with the same rootzone as in Experiment One, seeded with the same grass seed, fertilised and watered for four weeks (Fig 19). The grass was cut at 40mm once per week with handheld scissors.



Fig. 19. Pots after four weeks of growth and 10 days after treatment. Plants grown in Shade (50% daylight) are larger with greener leaves than those grown in Light (100% daylight)

After four weeks growth a solution of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid was prepared and applied to shade and light pots tubs, to the following arrangement (Fig. 20).



Fig. 20 Arrangement of Experiment Two pots. Grey shaded pots are in 50% full daylight (shade), white pots are grown in full light. T = treated with 5-ALA C = non-treated pots

# 2.2.2 Measurements of Experiment 2

Samples were taken 0, 2, 4, 8 and 10 days after treatment and subjected to

the following:

- A series of readings taken by a fluorescence imager (Light isolated and gas proof Open Fluorcam from Photon Systems Instruments, Czech Republic) on fluorescence and heat emitted by the plants under treatment:
  - PSII Operating Efficiency ØPSII (or *Fq'/Fm'*)
  - Maximum Quantum Efficiency of PSII photochemistry (Fv/Fm)
  - qL (Fraction of open PSII reaction centers)
  - Non-Photochemical Quenching (NPQ)

Experiment Two was conducted in small pots to enable them to be placed in

the Fluorescence Imager.

# i. Air temperate and Solar Irradiance

Air Temperature and Solar Irradiation levels were taken from the weather

station records at the University of Nottingham (Sutton Bonington) for the

period of the experiment. The significance of these results are discussed at the end of Chlorophyll Fluorescence results section.

# ii. Chlorophyll fluorescence

Light absorption is carried out by light-harvesting pigment-protein complexes (LHCs) and results in singlet-state excitation of a Cl *a* molecule. This excitation state returns to ground state via one of several pathways (Müller et. al, 2001) and Fig 21:

- i. Re-emitted as Cl fluorescence (Chl-F)
- ii. Transferred to reaction centers for driving photosynthesis
- iii. De-excited by thermal dissipation processes (NPQ)
- iv. Decay via the triplet state ( ${}^{3}Chl^{*}$ ), which can transfer energy to ground-state O<sub>2</sub> that generates singlet oxygen ( ${}^{1}O_{2}$ ), a highly

damaging Reactive Oxygen Species.



Fig 21. From Baker (2008), illustrating the possible fate of light energy absorbed by photosystem II (PSII). Absorbed light energy can be used to drive photochemistry by transferring an electron (e<sup>-</sup>) from the reaction centre chlorophyll (P680) to the primary acceptor,  $Q_A$ . Light energy can also be lost from PSII as heat (NPQ) or chlorophyll fluorescence. All three processes are in competition for excitation energy and if the rate one process increases the rates of the other two will decrease.

Light is absorbed by PSII and the electron is accepted by a carrier, or plastoquinone, called Q<sub>A</sub>. Once Q<sub>A</sub> has accepted an electron it is not able to accept another and the reaction centre is said to be 'closed' until it has been passed onto another electron carrier called Q<sub>B</sub>. The portion of reaction centres at any point in time leads to an overall reduction in photochemistry efficiency and to a subsequent increase in fluorescence, which can be measured (Maxwell and Johnson 2000).

Measuring photosystem II (PSII) chlorophyll fluorescence is non-invasive, giving low cost information about the efficiency of photochemistry and heat dissipation. It is a relatively easy technique to gain information on the effects of biotic and abiotic stress on photosystem II (PSII) under different light and other environmental conditions and shows a high correlation with photosynthetic rates, being sensitive to minor alterations in plant metabolism and provides information on the interactions of plant-stress factors. ØPSII provides a rapid method of measuring the PSII operating efficiency, which can be used to measure linear electron flux through PSII and as an indicator of i the quantum yield of CO<sub>2</sub> assimilation by the leaf. (Maxwell and Johnson, 2000; Baker, 2008; Murchie and Lawson, 2013; Pérez-Bueno, Pineda and Barón, 2019). The interpretation of the measurements, however, is more difficult. Fluorescence values on their own have little or no meaning and a well-defined reference state for plants being examined is needed to allow an appropriate interpretation of the data (Kalaji *et al.*, 2014).

37

#### 2.2.3 Chlorophyll fluorescence of turfgrass species

There are few examples of published research on using chlorophyll *a* fluorescence to measure effects of treatments and/or stress on turfgrass varieties of grass. A relevant piece of work was carried out by Dabrowski *et al.* (2017) measured delayed fluorescence and 820 mn light reflection measurements on salt treated *L. perenne*. Dabrowski *et al.* (2019), measured chlorophyll *a* fluorescence in *L. perenne* varieties grown under long term exposure to shade. The authors measured minimum fluorescence (*F*<sub>0</sub>), maximum fluorescence (*F*<sub>m</sub>), variable fluorescence (*F*<sub>v</sub>), and maximum photosynthetic efficiency of photosystem II (*F*<sub>v</sub>/*F*<sub>m</sub>). Prokopiuk *et al.* (2019) investigated the effects of fabric coverings on natural grass sports pitches, which help to protect turfgrass surfaces during the winter period, and use fluorescence parameters minimum fluorescence (*F*<sub>0</sub>), maximum fluorescence (*F*<sub>w</sub>), and calculated maximum photosynthetic efficiency of photosystem II (*F*<sub>v</sub>/*F*<sub>m</sub>).

#### 2.2.4 Fluorescence measurements used in this study

Using dark-adapted and light-adapted measurements, Murchie and Lawson (2013) recommend using three key chlorophyll fluorescence parameters:

# a. *PSII operating efficiency (ØPSII or Fq'/Fm')*

The operating efficiency of PSII photochemistry gives the proportion of absorbed light that is actually used in PSII and can be used to estimate the rate of electron flow through PSII, measured with the parameters Fq'/Fm'

(Murchie and Lawson, 2013). Chlorophyll fluorescence measurements of the operating efficiency of PSII (ØPSII) were performed on dark adapted turfgrass species of *L. perenne* grown in 3 ½ inch pots.

ØPSII is the simplest fluorescence parameter to measure requiring just pointing a fluorometer at a leaf and flashing a light (Maxwell and Johnson, 2000). PSII activity is sensitive to abiotic and biotic factors and is a key technique for understanding how plants respond to environmental changes (Murchie and Lawson, 2013). Measured values for ØPSII vary between 0 and 1 (Baker 2008) but, due to the inherent inefficiencies of PSII, values vary from zero to the  $F_v/F_m$  values of 0.83-0.85 (Kalaji *et al.*, 2014). Values decrease as photosynthetic photon flux density (PPFD in  $\mu$ mol m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>) increases due to limitations for the flow of electrons on the acceptor side of PSII (Kalaji et al., 2014). Environmental stresses decrease stomatal conductance (entry of CO<sub>2</sub> into the leaf), carbon metabolism and transport processes, which can also decrease PSII efficiency (Baker, 2008).  $F_q'/F_m'$  is a very useful measurement to use in the field but if used to calculate Electron Transport Rate (ETR) the interpretation of any changes in ETR values needs to take into consideration that ETR is highly dependent on ambient light levels and measuring PAR at the leaf surface at the same time as  $F_q'/F_m'$  is vital for accuracy (Murchie & and Lawson 2013). ETR is calculated using the formula;

#### $ETR = \Phi PSII \times 0.5 \times 0.84$

where 0.5 is a factor that assumes 50% partitioning of energy to each of PSII and PSI, and 0.84 is an assumption of the % of PAR absorbed at the leaf

39

surface (Murchie and Lawson, 2013). ETR has not been calculated in this study due to unknown variables in the leaf absorption rate and division of energy in turfgrass plants when under different stresses. More work is required in this area.

# b. Fraction of open PSII centers, qL (Lake Model)

qL (Lake Model) measures the fraction of PSII reaction centres that are open, i.e. the fraction of PSII reaction centres with  $Q_A$  in the light-adapted state that are fully oxidised and capable of performing photochemical reduction (Kalaji et al. 2017). The qL lake model assumes that an individual antenna pigment can transfer absorbed energy to any of the neighbouring reaction centres embedded in a network of antenna pigments (Gu et al. 2019). Values near zero indicate that  $Q_A$  is in the reduced state and most of the PSII reaction centres are closed. A reduced rate in the electron transport pathway from PSII to PSI, may be caused by a sudden increase in light that diminishes the reducible pool of the primary quinone electron acceptor, or by decreased consumption of ATP and NADPH energy due to limited CO<sub>2</sub> supply for the dark reactions under environmental stresses. The D1 protein of the PSII reaction centre can also degenerate under sustained increases in light, leading to its inactivation and a decrease in qL. More closed reaction centres lead to a reduction in PSII efficiency and an increase in fluorescence and NPQ (Maxwell and Johnson 2000; Kalaji et al. 2017). For the parameter qL, the greater the value the greater the number of open reaction centres (Gonzales et al. 2012).

Increases in PAR also decreases qL (Gu et.al, 2019). The equation used is  $(F_q'/F_v')/F_0'/F_r)$  (Murchie and Lawson 2013).

#### c. Non-Photochemical Quenching (NPQ),

Non-Photochemical Quenching (NPQ) quantifies the regulated process in which leaves dissipate excess absorbed photon energy into harmless heat, relative to the dark-adapted state, and is the most important protective mechanism of PSII employed by plants (Gu et al. 2019). Most plants receive more sunlight than they can use in photosynthesis (Müller et al. 2001) and NPQ acts as a safe mechanism that removes excess excitation energy within chlorophyll containing complexes to prevent the likelihood of the formation of plant damaging free radicals such as singlet oxygen  $({}^{1}O_{2}^{*})$  (Murchie and Lawson 2013 and Müller et al. 2001). Theoretical values for NPQ range from zero to infinity (Kalji et al. 2014) but in most cases range from 0.5 – 3.5 in a typical plant. Changes in NPQ is a measurement of changes in the efficiency of heat dissipation resulting from processes that protect the leaf from lightinduced damage or of the damage itself (Maxwell and Johnson 2000). High light levels cause an increase in the electron transport rate and results in acidification of the thylakoid lumen, the enzyme violaxanthin is converted to zeaxanthin which is an efficient quencher of excitation energy in the PSII antenna, and an increase in heat loss occurs (Baker 2008). NPQ values can be low during continuous or extreme stress that can lead to a loss of reaction centres (Kalaji et al. 2014).

41

#### d. Maximum Quantum Yield of PSII, (F<sub>v</sub>/F<sub>m</sub>)

To the above list I have added Maximum Quantum Yield of PSII, or  $F_v/F_m$ , which is a robust indicator of the maximum quantum yield of PSII chemistry (Murchie and Lawson, 2013), and a parameter commonly used to indicate plant stress.  $F_v/F_m$  is interrelated to  $\emptyset$ PSII and qL and measures the maximum efficiency (quantum yield) of PSII, i.e. the quantum efficiency if all PSII centres were open. Dark adapted measurements are used as a sensitive indicator of plant photosynthetic performance, with a value of 0.83-0.84 being the optimum for most C<sub>3</sub> plant species (Kalaji *et al.* 2014). A change in  $F_v/F_m$  is due to a change in NPQ (Murchie and Lawson 2013) and plants showing values lower than 0.83 indicate they have been exposed to abiotic and/or biotic stress in the light.  $F_v/F_m$  provides a simple and rapid method of stress monitoring in plants (Maxwell and Johnson 2000, Baker 2008), but care should be taken in interpreting the results as stress to other parts of the plant (e.g. roots), and which affect plant health and growth, may not be measured by  $F_v/F_m$  (Murchie and Lawson 2013).  $F_v/F_m$  values can also be underestimated in heat stress conditions due to a loss of electron donation capacity and not to a change in PSII quantum yield (Kalaji et al. 2017; Lawson 2013).

Table 2 summarises the fluorescence parameters used in this study.

Table 2. Chlorophyll fluorescence imaging parameters used in this study (Baker 2008; Murchie and Lawson 2013; Cendrero-Mateo *et al.* 2015)

Parameter	Definition		
ØPSII	Measures the operational efficiency of PSII in light after dark		
<u>(Fq'/Fm')</u>	adaptation. Calculated by dividing the number of molecules undergoing		
	the process by the number of photons absorbed by the system, with		
	an efficiency of 1.0 (100%) being the maximum possible value.		
Maximum	Maximum efficiency at which light absorbed by PSII is used for		
Quantum	reduction of <i>Q</i> <sub>A</sub> (photochemistry) (Cendrero-Mateo <i>et al</i> 2015). An		
Efficiency	Fv/Fm value in the range of 0.79 to 0.84 is the approximate optimal		
<u>(Fv/Fm)</u>	value for many plant species, with lower values indicating plant stress		
	(Maxwell K., Johnson G. N. 2000).		
qL	Estimates the fraction of open PSII centres		
Non-	A process in which excess absorbed light energy is dissipated into heat.		
Photochemical	Occurs when there is an increase in the rate at which excitation within		
Quenching	Photosystem II is lost as heat.		
(NPQ)			

In summary, in treated and non-treated samples subject to full daylight and

50% daylight:

- ØPSII relates to efficiency of photosynthetic processes
- qL and  $F_v/F_m$  providing information about the underlying processes

that have altered ØPSII

• NPQ measures a change in heat dissipation, relative to the dark-

adapted state, and helps to protect PSII process from light-induced

damage (Maxwell and Johnson, 2000).

#### 2.2.4.1 Method of measuring chlorophyl fluorescence parameters

The pots were placed into a FluorCam FC800-222 (Photon Systems Instruments, Drasov, Czech Republic) 0, 2, 4, 6, 8 and 10 days after treatment (Figs 22).



Fig 22. FluorCam FC800-222. L-R: Fluorcam connected to PC, plant samples inserted in the chamber, computer interface for the Fluorcam

The FluorCam contains a CCD camera that captures images, modules that

control the measuring light flashes called actinic light and saturating flashes

that are generated by the light sources. (Fluorcam Operating Instructions -

https://fluorcams.psi.cz/documents/FluorCam Operation Manual 2.1.pdf).

The pots were dark adapted for one hour inside the Fluorcam and then

subjected to the following experiment parameters:

Dark adaptation: 1 hour Protocol used: LRC (Actinic 2) Shelf No. 2

#### Settings

UV=0 FAR=0 LightA=0 Light B=0 Light Intensity=<10,20,40,60,80,100) Super=80 Act2=0 Act1=0 Sensitivity=13.4 (varied up to 17 depending on stage of plant growth) Shutter=0

# **PPFD** Intensities for the LRC

ID	%	PPFD
LSS1	10	21.71
LSS2	20	141.81
LSS3	40	407.7
LSS4	60	664
LSS5	80	903.7
LSS6	100	1148.3

#### 2.2.5 Statistics

Light curves for days 2, 4, 6, 8 and 10 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> were generated for ØPSII, qL and NVQ. Line charts were generated to present Fv/Fm over the 10-day period. The mean measurements of Control Light, Treated Light, Control Shade and Treated Shade at each PPFD point (Lss 1-6) within each Day After Treatment were compared using ANOVA followed by Duncan's multiple range test, a post hoc test that measures specific differences between pairs of means, with level of significance P  $\leq$ 0.05. Measurements between days were not subjected to statistical analysis. Statistical analysis was carried out with statistical software: VSN International (2020). Genstat *for Windows* 21st Edition. VSN International, Hemel Hempstead, UK. Web page: www.genstat.co.uk. The Null Hypothesis was that exogenous applications of 5-ALA do not increase fluorescence values. The alternative Hypothesis is that exogenous applications of 5-ALA increase fluorescence values.

# **Chapter Three - Results**

# 3.1 Experiment One Results

# 3.1.1 % Dry Weight

Full results and statistical analysis can be found in Appendix II. Fig 23 presents the findings for % dry weight of leaf clippings on each sample day after



treatment.

Significant lower % Dry Weights occurred on Day 0 (four hours after treatment) between plots grown in 100% or 50% daylight (P=0.027), and on Day14 between plots grown in 100% or 50% daylight (P=0.015). These results show that treatments with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-ALA did not have significant effects on % Dry Weight of turfgrass *L. perenne* grown in 100% and 50% daylight.

# 3.1.2 Chlorophyl Index (NDVI)

Full results and statistical analysis can be found in Appendix III. Fig 24 presents the findings of measured Chlorophyll Index values of turfgrass plants on each sample day after treatment.



Significantly lower Chlorophyll Index values were observed on Day 0 (four hours after treatment) in plots grown in 50% daylight (P<0.001).

On Day 7, Treated Light plots had significantly lower Chlorophyll Index values than the Control due to 5-ALA treatments (P<0.001), and Treated Shade plots had significantly higher NDVI values than Control Shade due to 5-ALA treatments (P<0.001). There was no significant difference between Treated Light and Treated Shade plots. Plots grown in 100% Daylight had significantly higher NDVI values than plots grown in 50% Daylight (P<0.001).

Chlorophyll Index values in 50% Daylight on Day 14 after treatment showed significant increase due to 5-ALA treatments (P=0.024) in Treated plots

compared to Control plots, but no difference in 100% Daylight plots between treated and non-treated. Plots grown in 100% daylight showed significantly higher NDVI values (P<0.001) than plots grown in 50% daylight.

These results show that on Days 7 and 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> on turfgrass *L. perenne* L., 5-ALA lowered Chlorophyll Index values in plants grown in 100% Daylight but increased Chlorophyll Index values in plants grown in 50% Daylight.

# 3.1.3 Leaf nutrient content

A full nutrient analysis was carried out using an Inductively Coupled Plasma Mass Spectrometer (ICP-MS). Full results and statistical analysis can be found in Appendix IV. Figs. 25-38 show the effects in chart form for each nutrient tested for each sample day after treatment.



Fig. 25. P content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*Lolium perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.



Fig. 26.K content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*Lolium perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.



Fig. 27. Ca content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (Lolium perenne L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.



Fig. 28. Mg content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*Lolium perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.







Fig. 30. Na content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (Lolium perenne L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.



Fig. 31. B content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*Lolium perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.







Fig. 32. Fe content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*Lolium perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.



Fig. 33. Mn content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*Lolium perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.



Fig. 34. Mo content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (Lolium perenne L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.



Fig. 35. Cu content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (Lolium perenne L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.



Fig. 36. Zn content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (Lolium perenne L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.



Fig. 37. Se content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (Lolium perenne L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.



Fig. 38. Co content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (Lolium perenne L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). Charts show Days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Significant differences (P  $\leq$  0.05) occurred in leaf content of the following nutrients:

- a) Magnesium Mg on Day 0 (four hours after treatment) Treated plants grown in 100% daylight had a lower Mg content (P=0.035) due to treatment with 5-ALA compared to the Control Treated plants grown in 50% daylight. On day 7 after treatments Light grown plants showed significantly higher (P=0.024) calcium content than in Shade grown plants.
- b) Sodium (Na) on Day 0 (four hours after treatment) Treated plants grown in 100% daylight had a significantly higher (P=0.035) Na content than the Control due to 5-ALA treatments, and Treated plants grown in 50% daylight had a significantly lower (P=0.035) Na content than the Control Shade due to 5-ALA treatments. On Day 14 after treatments Shade grown plants had significantly higher Na content than Light grown plants (P=0.017).
- c) Boron (B) on Day 0 (four hours after treatment) plants grown in 100% daylight showed significantly higher (P=0.013) B content than plants grown in 50% daylight.
- d) Iron (Fe) on Day 0 (four hours after treatment) plants grown in 100%
  daylight showed significantly higher (P=0.025) B content than plants
  grown in 50% daylight.

- e) Manganese (Mn) on Day 7 after treatments Treated plants grown in 100% daylight had a higher Mn value (P=0.013) than Light Control plants due to 5-ALA treatments. There were no significant differences between Treated and Control plants grown in 50% daylight.
- f) Zinc (Zn) on Day 0 (four hours after treatment) Treated plants grown in 50% daylight shown the highest Zn content (P=0.027) due to 5-ALA treatments. There are also significant differences (P=0.027) between plants grown in 100% and 50% daylight. On Day 14 after treatments there were significantly higher (P=0.027) leaf Zn content in plants grown in 50% daylight than in plants grown in 100% daylight.
- g) Cobalt (Co) on Day 7 after treatments Treated plants grown in 100% daylight had higher (P=0.013) Co content than the Control. Plants grown in 100% daylight had significantly higher (P=0.013) Co content than plants grown in 50% daylight.

# 3.2 Experiment Two Results

# Chlorophyll a fluorescence

The full set of results and statistical analysis for chlorophyl fluorescence can be found in Appendix V. During the period of the experiment the turfgrass plant samples experienced higher than optimum range of solar irradiance and air temperature for healthy turfgrass growth. The impact of these measurements is discussed in Chapter 4 - Discussion.

Fig 39 presents the light response curves on each of the sampling days after treatment for:

- i. ØPSII operating efficiency  $(F_q'/F_m')$
- ii.  $F_v/F_m$  (maximum quantum efficiency of PSII photochemistry)
- iii. *qL* (fraction of PSII centres that are open)
- iv. NPQ (non-photochemical quenching)

# i. PSII Operating Efficiency ( $\emptyset$ PSII or $F_q'/F_m'$ )

The general trend showed that ØPSII decreased with increasing PPFD irradiance from PPFD 21.7 to 407.7, followed by a less steep decline in values. Values for ØPSII in Light were highest on Day 2 for both Control and Treated





Fig 39. Effects of treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid on ØPSII,  $F_{\nu}/F_m$ , qL and NPQ in turfgrass leaves (*Lolium perenne* L.) grown in 100% daylight (Light) and 50% daylight (Shade). Measurements at each PPFD were compared for each treatment. PPFD = Photosynthetically active Photon Flux Density. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean

samples. Light response was highest in Shade in both Control and Treated shade on Day 10, with lowest measurements on Day 6.

Significant differences due to treatments of 5-ALA only occurred at 1148.3  $\mu$ mol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (100%) on Day 0 (four hours after treatment) between Control and Treated in 50% daylight (P=0.01).

Significant difference occurred between plants grown in Light and Shade on:

- Day 2 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>: 21.71 (P=0.001), 407.7 (P=0.002), 664.0 (P=0.002), 903.7 (P= 0.005) and 1148.3 (P=0.003)
- Day 4 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>: 21.71 (P=0.001), 141.8 (P=0.005) and 664.0 (P=0.05)
- Day 6 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>: 21.71 (P=0.013), 141.8 (P=0.006) and 1148.3 (P=0.03)
- Day 8 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>: 664.0 (P=0.013), 903.7 (P=0.046) and 1148.3 (P=0.027)
- Day 10 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>: 141.8 (P=0.029), 407.7 (P<0.001), 664.0 (P<0.001), 903.7 (P<0.001) and 1148.3 (P=<0.001).</li>

The Time Response Curves in Fig 40 show a general increase in ØPSII values from Day 0 to Day 2 for Control and Treated plants grown in Shade and Light, followed by a decline, especially in Shade plants, to Day 6. ØPSII in Shade grown plants recovered steeply and continued to rise by Day 10.



Fig 40. Time course response of ØPSII at each PPDF over the period of the experiment (days after treatment) of turf type *Lolium perenne* (L.) to treatments with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-Aminolevulinic acid, applied to plants grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). The chlorophyll fluorescence parameter  $F_w/F_m$  was measured on days 0, 2, 4, 6, 8 and 10 after treatments. PPFD = Photosynthetically active Photon Flux Density. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Light grown plants showed a slow recovery after Day 6 at PPDF 407.71 and 664.0 but continued to decline at a slower rate at PPDF 903.7 and 1148.3. The statistical analysis shows that these differences were due to whether the plants were grown in Light or Shade. The high temperatures in the glasshouse during this period may have caused inhibition of photosynthesis, especially in plants grown in Shade. Cooler temperatures will have resulted in increased CO<sub>2</sub> uptake and an increase in ØPSII, but also allowed the high light to cause more stress on the plants grown in 100% daylight.

5-ALA treatments had a significant effect on ØPSII only on Day 0 in Shade, with values in Treated plants 5.5 % more than the non-treated Control (P=0.01). This value was not significantly different than Control and Treated Light plants, indicating that 5-ALA treatments could benefit grass grown in shaded areas for a short period of time after treatment.

*ii.* Maximum Quantum Yield of PSII Photochemistry (Fv/Fm) Figs. 39 presents the measurements of  $F_v/F_m$  observed on days 0, 2, 4, 6, 8 and 10 after treatment in this experiment.

The general trend showed that  $F_v/F_m$  values decreased with increasing irradiance. A steep decline in values from PPFD 141.8 to 407.7 occurred in Light grown plants (treated and control) on days 6, 8 and 10, followed by a less steep decline in values. This also occurred in Shade grown plants on day 8 after treatments. Significant differences between Control and Treated plants from treatments of 5-ALA occurred:

- Day 0 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>: 664.0 between Control and Treated in plants grown 100% daylight (P=0.020), and at 903.7 (P=0.008).
- Day 2 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>: between Control and Treated in plants grown 100% daylight, 27.1 (P=0.050), and 141.8 (P=0.022)

Significant differences between plants grown in 100% and 50% daylight, and non-treated and treated with 5-ALA occurred:

Day 2 PPFD 407.7 μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P<0.001), PPFD 664.0 μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P=0.003), PPFD 903.7 μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P=0.022), and at 1148.3 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P=0.020)

Significant difference occurred between plants grown in 100% daylight and 50% daylight on:

- Day 2 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>: 141.8 (P=0.003), 664.0 (P<0.001), 903.7 (P<0.001) and 1148.3 P<0.001)</li>
- Day 4 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>: 21.71 (P<0.001), 141.8 (P=0.003)
- Day 6 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>: 21.71 (P=0.008), 141.8 (P=0.010), 664.0 (P=0.20), 903.7 (P=0.004) and 1148.3 (P=0.002)
- Day 8 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>: 21.71 (P=0.011)
- Day 10 PPFD μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>: 141.8 P<0.006), 407.7 (P<0.001), 664.0(P<0.004), 903.7 (P=0.007) and 1148.3 (P=<0.015).</li>

Figure 41 presents the time course response for each PPDF used for the fluorescence for each of the sampling days after treatment. A steep decline in  $F_v/F_m$  values for Control and Treated plants grown in Shade between Days 4 and 6 after treatment, followed by a steep recovery to Day 10. The statistical analysis shows that these differences were significant due to whether the plants were grown in Light or Shade.



Fig 41. Response for Fv/*Fm* at each PPDF over the period of the experiment (days after treatment) of turf type *Lolium perenne* (L.) to treatments with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-Aminolevulinic acid, applied to plants grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). The chlorophyll fluorescence parameter  $F_v/F_m$  was measured on days 0, 2, 4, 6, 8 and 10 after treatments. PPFD = Photosynthetically active Photon Flux Density. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

The high air temperatures in the glasshouse during this period (over  $40^{\circ}$ C) may have caused restricted uptake of CO<sub>2</sub>, especially in plants grown in 50% daylight. Cooler temperatures will have resulted in increased CO<sub>2</sub> uptake, but also allowed the high light to cause more stress on the plants grown in 100% daylight.

# iii. qL (Estimate of the fraction of open PSII centres)

Fig. 39 shows the qL for days 0 (four hours after treatment), 2, 4, 6, 8, and 10 after treatment with 5-aminolevulinic acid. There were significant differences on Day 0 and Day 2 due to treatments of 5-ALA between the Control and Treated:

- On Day 0 (four hours after treatment) a significantly lower value in Control Light was found at 21.7 μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P=0.05), in Control Light at 903.7 μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P=0.04), and at 1148.3 μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P=0.032)
- On Day 2 a significantly lower qL value was found in Treated Light at 407.7  $\mu$ mol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P=0.004).
- Significant differences in qL due to a combination of 5-ALA treatments and plants grown in 100% and 50% daylight were observed at 407.7 (P<0.001), 664.0 (P=0.011), 903.7 (P=0.028) and 1148.3 (P<0.029). μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>.

Significant differences in qL between plants grown in Light and Shade were found on:

- Day 0 at 21.7 μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P=0.009)
- Day 2 at μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> 141.8 (P=0.001), 407.7 (P<0.001), 664.09 (P<0.001), 903.7 (P<0.001). and at 1148.3 μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P<0.001)</li>
- Day 4 at 664.0 μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P=0.041)
- Day 6 at 141.8 μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P=0.017), 141.8 (P=0.017), 664.0 (P=0.03), 903.7 (P=0.015), and 1148.3 (P=0.009)

- Day 8 at 21.7 μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (P=0.01)
- Day 10 at μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> 141.8 (P<0.001), 407.7 (P<0.001), 664.09 (P=0.022).</li>

Figure 42 presents the Time Response Curve at each PPDF used for the

fluorescence for each of the days after treatment.



Fig 42. Time course response for qL at each PPDF over the period of the experiment (days after treatment) of turf type *Lolium perenne* (L.) to treatments with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-Aminolevulinic acid, applied to plants grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). The chlorophyll fluorescence parameter  $F_v/F_m$  was measured on days 0, 2, 4, 6, 8 and 10 after treatments. PPFD = Photosynthetically active Photon Flux Density. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

The time course response curves for *qL* are similar to those for ØPSII and

 $F_v/F_m$ , i.e. a marked decline in value of plants grown in Shade from days 4 to 6

after treatments followed a steep recovery, and ending up higher than plants grown in Light.

## *iv.* Non-Photochemical Quenching (NVQ)

There were no significant differences in NPQ due to 5-ALA treatments over the 10-day period of the experiment (Fig 39). Significant differences were observed between plants grown in 100% daylight (Light) and 50% daylight (Shade):

- Day 2 at μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> 141.8 (P=0.001), 407.7 (P<0.001), and 664.09 (P<0.022)</li>
- Day 4 at μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> 407.7 (P<0.001), 664.0 (P<0.001), 903.7 (P<0.001), and 1148.3 (P<0.001)</li>
- Day 6 at μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> 407.7 (P<0.001), and 664.0 (P=0.009)
- Day 8 at photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> 21.71 (P=0.022), 141.8 (P=0.014), 407.7 (P<0.001), 664.0 (P<0.001), 903.7 (P=0.002), and 1148.3 (P=0.007)</li>
- Day 10 at μmol photons m<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> 141.8 (P<0.001), 407.7 (P<0.001), 664.09 (P<0.001), 903.7 (P=0.003), and 1148.3 (P=0.004)</li>

Gu et al. (2019) state that NPQ initially increases to protect the photosynthetic apparatus, but then decreases when the stress becomes too severe. In Fig 39. such steep increases can be seen in Light grown plants on Days 4, 6 8 and 10, and in Shade grown plants on Days 2 and 8. Figure 43

# presents the Time Response Curve at each PPDF used for the fluorescence for each of the days after treatment.



Fig 43. Time course response for NPQ at each PPDF over the period of the experiment (days after treatment) of turf type *Lolium perenne* (L.) to treatments with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-Aminolevulinic acid, applied to plants grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade). The chlorophyll fluorescence parameter  $F_w/F_m$  was measured on days 0, 2, 4, 6, 8 and 10 after treatments. PPFD = Photosynthetically active Photon Flux Density. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.
shade provided protection from the excess light intensity and heat Wan et al

(2020).

### **CHAPTER FOUR**

# **DISCUSSION and CONCLUSION**

#### 4.1 Discussion

A discussion of the results of the two experiments cannot be held without taking into account the temperatures and solar irradiation experienced during the period of the experiments. Solar irradiation and temperatures inside the glasshouse between the hours of 7.00am and 7.00pm during the experiments were rarely at the optimum for healthy growth of *L. perenne* L. (Figs 44 and 45 and Appendix 1).



Fig 44. Maximum and minimum measurements of air temperatures (°C) inside the glasshouse and solar irradiance (W m<sup>-2</sup>) entering he glasshouse on each of the days during sampling of Experiment 1 - turfgrass *Lolium perenne* L. treated with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5- aminlvulinic acid. Opt. Temp.= optimum temperature range for turfgrass *Lolium perenne* L. range of 15-25°C from Hunter *et al* (2009). Opt. Irr. = optimum solar irradiance for *Lolium perenne* L. (Dudeck and Peacock, 1992). Data from Sutton Bonington weather station.



Fig 45. Maximum and minimum measurements of air temperatures (°C) inside the glasshouse and solar irradiance (W m<sup>-2</sup>) entering the glasshouse during the period of sampling of Experiment 2 - turfgrass *Lolium perenne* L. treated with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5- aminlvulinic acid. Opt. Temp.= optimum temperature range for turfgrass *Lolium perenne* L. range of 15-25°C from Hunter *et al* (2009). Opt. Irr. = optimum solar irradiance for *Lolium perenne* L. (Dudeck & Peacock, 1992). Data from Sutton Bonington weather station.

The optimum temperatures for shoot growth in cool-season grasses are in the region of 15 to 25<sup>o</sup>C and, to maintain an acceptable turfgrass surface, perennial ryegrass (*L. perenne* sp.) requires solar irradiance levels between 116 and 233 W m<sup>-2</sup> (Dudeck and Peacock, 1992), or 11.1 and 20 mol m<sup>-2</sup> day<sup>-1</sup> (Steinke and Ervin, 2013). Heat and high irradiance stresses in turfgrass species negatively affects the plant's photosynthesis, respiration, transpiration and water and nutrient uptake (Fry and Huang 2004).

Figs 46 and 47 show samples grown in Shade and Light, respectively, 14 days after treatment, which show the effects of heat and treatments. Treated plants grown in Light show the higher chlorophyll (NDVI) levels. Treated and Non-treated samples grown in Shade show unacceptable condition for a high quality playing surface.





Fig 46. Turfgrass (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 50% Daylight. 14 days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-ALA. Left-Treated, right- Non-Treated

Fig 47. Turfgrass (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight 14 days after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-ALA. Left-Non-treated, right- Treated

The purpose of this study was to examine if foliar applications of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-ALA improved plant health in a low light environment. It is the author's opinion that the experiments were measuring the effects of exogenous applications on turfgrass plants of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-ALA on high temperature and light stress in addition to the effects of plants grown in 100% and 50% daylight.

Improving the quality of turfgrass plants grown in sports stadia is crucial to reducing the costs of supplementary lighting that is necessary to maintain high quality natural grass playing surfaces. The high cost of supplementary lighting means that this method is not accessible to many sports clubs, e.g. lower league football clubs, and the pitches suffer in quality from December to end of March due to low light conditions. Low-cost treatments using 5-ALA could be the way to reduce the costs of supplementary lighting and raising the quality of playing surfaces. In Experiment One NDVI values in plants grown in Shade were significantly higher than non-treated in Shade on day 7 (+19.76%) and on day 14 (+26.69%) after treatment. Treated plants in Light had lower NDVI values than nontreated on days 0 (four hours after treatment) and 7, and higher on day 14 (not significant). Sun *et al* (2009) found an increase in antioxidant enzymes SOD, POD and APX in watermelon in shade after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-ALA and proposed the treatment led to an increase in the electron transfer rate, which alleviated photosynthetic inhibition under low light conditions. Akram and Ashraf (2013) found evidence that 5-ALA, in low light, can speed up the chlorophyll molecule synthesis, and that large numbers of new chlorophyll molecules might be able to capture more available light and attain optimum photosynthetic capacity. The explanations from Sun et al (2009) and Akram and Ashraf (2013) were also concluded by other authors, e.g. Hotta et al (1998), Korkmax (2012), Dabrowshi et al (2015), Wu et al (2018). The results from this study would indicate that in low light conditions applications of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> of 5-ALA increases chlorophyll content but may suppress chlorophyll production in normal daylight (see Fig 47).

As with the results for NDVI values, % Dry Weight was also significantly higher on day 7 after treatment than in non-treated plants in plants grown in Shade. In Experiment One, days 0-7 after treatment was a continuous period when the highest measurements of solar irradiation and heat were recorded. This suggests that 5-ALA increases chlorophyll and mitigates heat stress in *L. perenne* grown in 50% daylight.

72

The effects on nutrient content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) of applications of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-ALA was inconclusive. It has been reported that applications of 5-ALA based liquid fertilisers enhance the nutrient content of plants, e.g. (Tilly-Mándy et al, 2010; Korkmaz, 2012; Song et al, 2017; Anwar et al, 2018: Wu et al. 2019), and the results from this study align with those found by Xu et al (2010) in that 5-ALA increases some nutrients in treated plants. This study, however, did not find an increase in S as reported by Wu et al. (2019) who hypothesized that an increase in the biosynthesis of siroheme through applications of 5-ALA is linked to an increase in the uptake of nitrogen and sulphur. Nor did this study find increases of P, K and Ca concentrations as reported by Xu et al (2010). Korkmaz (2012) proposed that in light ALA is synthesised in optimal amounts by the plant and may explain the lack of responses. It must also be born in mind that in this study fertiliser applications mirrored those as applied to English Premiership football pitches and the turfgrass plants suffered no deficits of any mineral nutrient nor drought stress.

Fig 45 shows that the maximum air temperatures and solar irradiance on each of the Experiment Two sampling days were consistently above optimum levels for healthy turfgrass growth. The deleterious effects of high temperatures and solar irradiance on PSII photosynthesis is shown on Day 6 after treatment in the sharp decrease in values for ØPSII,  $F_v/F_m$ , and qL followed by rises in values, particularly in plants grown in Shade. As a fall occurs in the fraction of open PSII reaction centres (qL) and the maximum quantum efficiency of PSII

73

photochemistry ( $F_v/F_m$ ), so ØPSII operating efficiency falls. This results in an increase in dissipated energy shown by increased NPQ values, showing that the plants are protecting the PSII reaction centres by shedding excess energy via heat, but shade provided protection from the excess light intensity. The occurrence of reduced  $F_v/F_m$  in sunlight, with an accompanying photoinhibition, agrees with Dabrowski *et al* (2015) that the plant is spending energy in mitigating the effects of high light levels, but recovery in the Light Harvesting Complexes occurs when conditions become more favourable.

Turfgrass plants adapt to shade 4-7 days from the onset of shade stress but at the expense of all plant processes (Gardener and Goss, 2013). The sharp dip in  $\emptyset$ PSII,  $F_v/F_m$ , and qL in Shade could be the plants suffering from the effects of reduced light on photosynthesis followed by a recovery from Days 6 to 10 in ØPSII as the processes adapt to the lower light levels, with values in Shade exceeding plants grown in Light. This is could be related to the increase in high temperatures and associated stress on ØPSII in Light. Turfgrass samples grown in shade were able to photosynthesise more than grass exposed to full sunlight during periods of high intensity sunlight, i.e. there was the possibility of photoinhibition occurring in plants grown in Light. CO<sub>2</sub> assimilation in turfgrass plants grown in low light, however, is severely restricted when subject to high temperature stress. As temperatures increase the solubility of CO<sub>2</sub> decreases, which reduces CO<sub>2</sub> concentration and decreases RuBP carboxylase activity, the enzyme that functions as the acceptor molecule and initial reductant for CO<sub>2</sub> (Hull, 1992). Whilst photosynthesis rates decrease in

response to high temperature, respiration and photorespiration rates continue to increase until carbohydrate reserves are depleted (DaCosta and Huang, 2013).

Applications of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminlevulinic acid (5-ALA) had little effect during this experiment with most significant differences were attributed if the turfgrass plants were grown in Light or Shade, not to 5-ALA applications. Significant differences due to 5-ALA occurred in *qL* in Light grown plants on Days 0 (four hours) and 2 after treatments but showed decreases on Day 2 (Figs. 39 and 42). The only significant effect on ØPSII from 5-ALA was also seen on Day 0 after treatment with an increase value at PPFD 1148.3 in Treated Shade plants, indicating that 5-ALA had a short-term beneficial effect on plants grown in Shade. 5-ALA treatments had a significant effect on *F<sub>v</sub>/F<sub>m</sub>* only on Days 0 and 2 in plants grown in 100% daylight, indicating that 5-ALA treatments could benefit grass grown in shaded areas for a short period of time after application.

### 4.2 Conclusion

The breadth of data from the two experiments supports the conclusion that exogenous treatments of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-Aminolvulinic acid (5-ALA) can have some effects on the growth and development of turfgrass species *L. perenne*. Some differences were observed from applications of 5-ALA but the grass struggled to deal with excessive heat and light, particularly in the early stages of growth. Lower concentrations of 5-ALA might be more beneficial and running the experiment in a more controlled environment, where light and heat can be better regulated, could demonstrate beneficial effects of 5-ALA on turfgrass species. Other effects of 5-ALA to investigate, and which would be of benefit to turfgrass managers, especially to facilities with lower spending budgets than Premier League club:

- which Reactive Oxygen Species and antioxidants are involved?
- the carbon energy partitioning between roots and leaves
- root:leaf ratio by dry weight
- in low nutrient conditions
- on the effects of drought
- pre-treating the seed
- dose rates and timing
- CO<sub>2</sub> uptake and exchange

This study highlighted the importance of a larger number of samples required for more accurate analysis. The tubs enabled a full rootzone profile to be used that mimicked modern construction profiles with accompanying water drainage and fertiliser applications, but carrying out the experiments on outside plots during the summer would provide a larger area for sampling and reduce errors in sampling and statistical analysis.

#### References

Al-Ghamdi AA and Elansary HO (2018) Synergistic effects of 5-aminolevulinic acid and *Ascophyllum nodosum* seaweed extracts on *Asparagus* phenolics and stress related genes under saline irrigation. Plant Physiology and Biochemistry 129, p.273-284. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.plaphy.2018.06.008

Anjum AS, Li J-H, Lv J, Zong X-f, Wang L, Yang A-J, Yan R, Ali Z, Song X, and Wang S. (2016) Regulation mechanism of exogenous ALA on growth and physiology of *Leymus chinensis* (Trin.) under salt stress. Chilean J. Agric. Res.76, 3. http://dx.doi.org/10.4067/S0718-58392016000300008

Anwar A, Yan Y, Liu Y, Li Y and Yu X (2018) 5-Aminolevulinic Acid Improves Nutrient Uptake and Endogenous Hormone Accumulation, Enhancing Low-Temperature Stress Tolerance in Cucumbers. *Int. J. Mol. Sci.* 2018, 19, p.3379. https://doi.org/10.3390/ijms19113379

Baker NR (2008). Chlorophyll Fluorescence: A Probe of Photosynthesis In Vivo. Annual Review Plant Biology. 2008, 5, p.89-113. Doi: 10.1146/annurev.arplant.59.032607.092759

Baldwin, C. M., H. Liu, L. B. McCarty, H. Luo, and J. E. Toler. (2009) Nitrogen and Plant Growth Regulator Influence on 'Champion' Bermudagrass Putting Green under Reduced Sunlight. Agronomy Journal 101, p.75-81.

Beard J.B. (1973) Turfgrass: Science and Culture. Prentice-Hall Inc. Englewood Cliffs. NJ. p.194-201

Bell GE, Danneberger TK and McMahon MJ (2000) Spectral Irradiance Available for Turfgrass Growth in Sun and Shade. Crop Science 40, p.189-195

Bonos SA and Huff DR (2013) Cool-Season Grasses: Biology and Breeding. *In*: Turfgrass: Biology, Use and Management. Agronomy Monograph 56, Strie JC, Horgan BP and Bonos SA, (editors). American Society of Agronomy, p.611.

Brestic M and Zivcak M. (2013) PSII fluorescence techniques for measurement of drought and high temperature stress signal in plants: protocols and applications. *In*: Rout GR, Das AB (editors) Molecular stress physiology of plants. Springer Dordrecht, p.87-131.

Caminos T.S. and Estévez S.J. (2007) Effects of shade on the persistence of cool-season grasses to form turfgrass. Agricultra Técnica (Chile), 67, 4, p.372-383.

Canaway, P. M. (1981). Wear tolerance of various turfgrass species. Journal of the Sports Turf Research Institute, 57, p.65–83

Cendrero-Mateo MP, Carmo-Silva AE, Porcar-Castell A, Hamerlynck EP, Papuga SA and Moran MS (2015) Dynamic response of plant chlorophyll fluorescence to light, water and nutrient availability. Functional Plant Biology July 2015. http://dx.doi.org/10.1071/FP15002

Cockerham ST, Ries SB, Riechers GH and Gibeault (2002) Turfgrass growth responses under restricted light: Growth chamber studies. Calif. Turfgrass Cult. 52 (3-4), p.13-20.

Dabrowski P, Pawluskiewicz B, Baczewska AH, Oglecki P, and Kalaji H (2015) Chlorophyll *a* fluorescence of perennial ryegrass (*Lolium perenne* L.) varieties under long term exposure to shade. Zemdirbyste-Agriculture, vol. 102, 3, p.305-312.

Dąbrowski P, Kalaji MH, Baczewska A.H., Pawluśkiewicz B., Mastalerczuk G., Borawska-Jarmułowicz B, Paunov M. and Goltsev V. (2017) Delayed chlorophyll *a* fluorescence, MR 820, and gas exchange changes in perennial ryegrass under salt stress. Journal of Luminescence 183 (2017) 322–333. http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.jlumin.2016.11.031

Dabrowski P, Baczewska-Dabrowska AH, Kalaji HM, Goltsev V, Paunov M, Rapacz M, Wójcik-Jagła M, Pawluś kiewicz B, Wojciech Bą ba W, and Brestic M (2019) Exploration of Chlorophyll *a* Fluorescence and Plant Gas Exchange Parameters as Indicators of Drought Tolerance in Perennial Ryegrass. *Sensors* 2019, 19, p.2736. doi:10.3390/s19122736

DaCosta M and Huang B (2013) Heat-Stress Physiology and Management. *In* Turfgrass: Biology, Use and Management. Steir JC, Horgan BP, and Bonos AB. (editors). Agronomy No. 56, American Society of Agronomy. p.249-278.

Dudeck AE and Peacock CH (1992) Shade and Turfgrass Culture. *In* Turfgrass, Agronomy 32, Waddington DV, Carrow RN and Shearman RC, (editors). Agronomy 32 Monograph. American Society of Agronomy. p.269-284.

Facundo Carmona, Raúl Rivas and Diana C. Fonnegra (2015) Vegetation Index to estimate chlorophyll content from multispectral remote sensing data, European Journal of Remote Sensing, 48,1, p.319-326, doi: 10.5721/EuJRS20154818

Feng X, An Y, Gao J and Wang L (2020) Photosynthetic Responses of Canola to Exogenus Applcation or Endogenous Overproduction of 5-Aminolevulinic acid (ALA) under Various Nitrogen Levels. Pants (2020), 9, p.1419. MDPI doi:10.3390/plants 9111419.

Fortune Business Insights (2019). Biostimulants Market Size, Share and Industry Analysis By Source (Microbial and Non-microbial), By Active Ingredients (Seaweed Extracts, Humic Substances, Vitamins & Amino Acids, Microbial Amendments, and Others), By Application (Foliar Treatment, Soil Treatment, and Seed Treatment), By Crop (Row Crops, Fruits & Vegetables, Turf & Ornamentals) and Regional Forecast, 2019 – 2026. https://www.fortunebusinessinsights.com/industry-reports/biostimulants-market-100414

Foyer C.H., Ruban A.V. and Nixon P.J. (2017) Photosynthesis solutions to enhance productivity. Phil. Trans. R. Sov. B 372: 20160374. <u>http://dx.doi.org/10.1098/rstb.2016.0374</u>.

Franklin K.A. and Whitelam G.C. (2005) Phytochromes and Shade-avoidance Responses in Plants. Annual of Botany, 96, p.169-175. doi:10.1093/aob/mci.165

Franklin K.A., (2008). Shade avoidance. New Phytologist, 179, p. 930-944. Doi: 10.1111/j.1469-8137.2008.02507.x

Fry J and Huang B (2004a). Applied Turfgrass Science & Physiology. J Wiley & Sons Inc, NJ. p.111-112.

Fry J. and Huang B. (2004b). Applied Turfgrass Science & Physiology. J. Wiley & Sons, NJ. Hull RJ 1992. Energy Relations and carbohydrate Partitioning in Turfgrass *in* Agronomy 32, editors Waddington DV, Carrow RN and Shearman RC. p.175-205.

Fu J, Luo Y, Sun P, Jinzhu Gao, Zhao D, Yang P and Hu T (2020) Effects of shade stress on turfgrasses morphophysiology and rhizosphere soil bacterial communities. Plant Biology 20, p.92 https://doi.org/10.1186/s12870-020-2300-2

Gardener DS and Wherely BG (2005) Growth Response of Three Turfgrass Species to Nitrogen and Trinexapac-ethyl in Shade. HortScience vol 40, 6, p.1911-1915

Gardner DS and Goss MR (2013) Management of Turfgrass in Shade. *In* Turfgrass: Biology, Use & Management. Steir JC, Horgan BP, and Bonos AB. Editors. Agronomy No. 56, American Society of Agronomy. p.219-247.

Guo X, Li Y and Yu X (2012) Promotive effects of 5-aminolevulinic acid on photosynthesis and chlorophyll fluorescence of tomato seedlings under suboptimal low temperature and suboptimal photon flux density stress. Hortic Sci. 39, p.97-99

Hara M, Takahashi I, Yamori M, Tanaka T, Fundada S and Watnabe K (2011) Effects of 5aminolevulinic acid on growth and amylase activity in the radish taproot. Plant Growth Regulation, vol 64, p.287-291

Haynes, R.J.; Goh, K.M. (2010) Ammonium and nitrate nutrition of plants. *Biol. Rev.*, 53, p.465–510.

Hull RJ (1992) Energy relations and carbohydrate partitioning in Turfgrasses. *In* Agronomy 32 Turfgrass. Waddington DV, Carrow RN and Shearman RC, Editors. American Society of Agronomy, Madison. p.175-205.

Hotta Y, Tanaka T, Takaoka H, Takeuchi Y and Konnai M (1997) New Physiological Effects of 5-Aminolevulinic Acid in Plants: The Increase of Photosynthesis, Chlorophyll Content and Plant Growth. Biosci. Biotech. Biochem, vol 61, 12, p.2025-2028.

Hotta Y, Tanaka T, Takeuchi Y and Konnai M (2000) Effects of 5-aminolevulinic acid on the growth of manilla grass and bentgrass. Journal of the Japan Society Turfgrass Science 28, p.97-102.

Hunter A, Shorten R and McDonagh D (2009) The effect of supplementary and replacement lighting on turfgrass growth and development. *In* International Turfgrass Society Research Journal 11, p.807-816

Huylenbroeck JM Van, Lootens P and Bockstaele E Van (1999) Photosynthetic characteristics of perennial ryegrass and red fescue turf-grass cultivars. Grass and Forage Science, 54, p.267-274.

Huylenbroeck J.M. Van and Bockstaele E. Van (2001) Effects of shading on photosynthetic capacity and growth of turfgrass species. International Turfgrass Society, 9, p.353-359.

Jardin, P. du (2015) Plant biostimulants: Definition, concept, main categories and regulation. <u>Scientia Horticulturae</u> Volume 196, 30 November 2015, p.3-14

Kalaji HM, Schansker G, Ladle RJ, Goltsev V, Boas K, Allakhverdiev SI, Brestic M, Bussotti F, Calatayud A, Dabrowski P, Elsherry NI, Ferroni L, Guidi L, Hogewoning SW, Jajoo A, Misra AN, Nebauer SG, Pancaldi S, Penella C, Poli DB, Pollastrini M, Romanowska-Duda ZB, Rutkowska B, Serôdio J, Suresh K, Szulc W, Tambussi E, Yanniccari M and Zivak M (2014) Frequently asked questions about in vivo chlorophyll fluorescence: practical issue. Photosynthesis Research 122, p.121-158. Doi: 10.1007/s11120-014-0024-6.

Kalaji HM, Schansker G, Brestic, Bussotti F, Calatayud A, Ferroni L, Goltsev V, Guidi L, Jajoo A, Li P, Losciale P, Mishra VK, Misra AN, Nebauer SG, Pancaldi S, Penella C, Pollastrini M, Suresh K, Tambussi E, Yanniccari M, Zivak M, Cetnar MD, Samborska IA, Stirbet A, Olsovska K, Kunderlikova K, Shelonzek H, Rusinowski A, Baba W (2017) Frequently asked questions about chlorophyll fluorescence, the sequel. Photosynthesis Research 132, p.13-66. Doi: 10.1007/s11120-016-0318-y.

Kebrom T.H. and Brutnell T.P. (2007) The molecular analysis of the shade avoidance syndrome in the grasses has begun. Journal of Experimental Botany, vol. 58, 12, p.3079-3089. Doi:10.1093/jxb/erm205.

Kirschbaum M.U.R. (2011) Does Enhanced Photosynthesis Enhance Growth? Lesson Learned from CO<sub>2</sub> Enrichment Studies. Plant Physiology, 155, p.117-124.

Korkmaz A. (2012) Effects of Exogenous Applications of 5-Aminolevulinic Acid in Crop Plants. *In*: Abiotic Stress Responses in Plants: Metabolism, Productivity and Sustainability. Ahmad P and Prasad MNV (editors). DOI 10.1007/978-1-4614-0634-1\_12

Kosugi Y., Osaka K., Itoh M., Takanashi S. and Matsubara T. (2010) Photosynthesis and respiration of managed C3 turfgrass fields under various light conditions. Journal of Agricultural Meteorology, 66 (3), p.163-171.

Liu M, Li J, Niu J, Wang R, Song J, Lv J, Zong X, and Wang S (2016) Interaction of drought and 5-aminolevulinic acid on growth and drought resistance of *Leymus chinensis* seedlings. Acta Ecologica Sinica 36, p.180–188. http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.chnaes.2016.04.004

Maxwell K and Johnson GN (2000) Chlorophyll fluorescence - a practical guide. Journal of Experimental Botany 51, 345, p.659-668.

McElroy J.S., Kopsell D.A., Sorrochan J.C. and Sams C.E. (2006) Response of Creeping Bentgrass Carotenoid Composition to High and Low Irradiance. Crop Science 46, p.2606-2612. Doi:10.2135/cropsci2006.02.0119

Müller P, Li XP and Niyogi KK (2001) Non-Photochemical Quenching: A Response to Excess Light Energy. Plant Physiology, 125, p.1558-1566.

Murchie EH and Lawson T (2013) Chlorophyll fluorescence analysis: a guide to good practice and understanding some new applications. Journal of Experimental Botany, 64, 13, p.3983-3998. Doi:10.1093/jxb/ert208

Newell A. (1997) I have seen the future and it doesn't work: Can we grow grass in tomorrow's stadia? International Turfgrass Bulletin. January. 195: p.5-6

Nui K, Ma X, Liang G, Ma H, Jia Z, Liu W and Yu Q (2017) 5-Aminolevulinic acid modulates antioxidant dense systems and mitigates drought-induced damage in Kentucky bluegrass seedlings. Protoplasma 254, p.2083-2094

Nui K and Ma H (2018) The positive effects of exogenous 5-aminolevulinic acid on the chlorophyll biosynthesis, photosystem and Calvin cycle of Kentucky bluegrass seedlings in response to osmotic stress. Environmental and Experimental Botany 155, p.260-271. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envexpbot.2018.07.006

Pau M, Pellny T and Oscar Goddijn (2001) Enhancing photosynthesis with sugar signals. TRENDS in Plant Science. 6, 5, p.197-200.

Pérez-Bueno ML, Pineda M and Barón M (2019) Phenotyping Plant Responses to Biotic Stress by Chlorophyll Fluorescence Imaging. Frontiers of Plant Science 10, p.1135. Doi: 10.3389/fpls.2019.01135

Phillips J.J. (2005) Maintaining in-situ natural turfgrass in the United Kingdom in a multi-use compact stadium with a retractable roof. Submission of PhD Thesis, University of Wales.

Phour M, Ghai A, Rose G, Dhull N and Sindhu SS (2018) Role of Aminolevulinic Acid in Stress Adaptation and Crop Productivity. Int. Journal of Current Microbiology & Applied Sciences, 7 (05), p. 1516-1524. <u>https://doi.org/10.20546/ijcmas.2018.705.178</u>

Prokopiuk K, Zurek G and Rybka K (2019) Turf covering for sports season elongation cause no stress for grass species as detected by Chl *a* fluorescence. Urban Forestry & Urban Greening 41, p.14-22. Elsevier https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2019.02.010

Singh J., Pandey P., James D., Chandrasekhar K., Achary M.M., Kaul T., Tripathy B.C. and Reddy M.K. (2014) Enhancing C3 photosynthesis: an outlook on feasible interventions for crop improvement. Plant Biotechnology Journal, 12, pp. 1217-1230. https://doi.org/10.1111/pbi.12246

Song J, Anjum SA, Zong X-F, Yan R, Wang L, Yang A-J, Ashraf U, Zohaib A, Lv J, Zhang Y, Dong Y-F, and Wang S-G, (2017) Combined foliar applciations of nutreints and 5-aminolevulinic acid (ALA) improved drought tolerance in *Leymus chinensis* by modulating its morpho-physiological charachteristics. Crop & Pasture Science 68, p.474-482. http://dx.doi.org/10.1071/CP16187.

Steinke K. and Stier J.C. (2003) Nitrogen Selection and Growth Regulator Applications for Improving Shaded Turf Performance. Crop Science, 43, p.1399-1406

Steinke K. and Ervin E.H. (2013) Turfgrass Ecology. *In* Turfgrass: Biology, Use & Management. Steir JC, Horgan BP, and Bonos AB. Editors. Agronomy No. 56, American Society of Agronomy. p.347-381.

Sun YP, Zhang ZP and Wang LJ, (2009) Promotion of 5-aminolevulinic acid treatment on leaf photosynthesis is related with increase of antioxidant enzyme activity in watermelon seedlings grown under shade condition. Photosynthetica, 47 (3), p.347-354

Tegg R.S. and Lane P.A. (2004) A comparison of the performance and growth of a range of turfgrass species under shade. Australian Journal of Experimental Agriculture, 44, p.353-358.

Thorogood D (2003) Perennial Ryegrass (*Lolium perenne* L.) *In* Turfgrass Biology, Genetics, and Breeding (2003), Casler MD and Duncan RR. (editors). Woley & Sons, New Jersey. P.75-105.

Tilly-Mándy A, Honfi P, Stefanovits-Bányai É, Mosonyi ID, Köbli V and Hrotkó K (2010) The effect of 5-aminolevulinic-acid (ALA) on the development of *Saintpaulia ionantha*. International Journal of Horticultural Science, 16 (5), p.33–36.

Turgeon AJ, (2008) Turfgrass Management 8<sup>th</sup> Edition. Pearson Prentice Hall, New Jersey. p. 128.

Velez P.C., Nelson L., Kloepper J. (2014) Agricultural uses of plant biostimulants: Plant and Soil p.383.

Wan Y., Zhang Y., Zhang M., Hong A., Yang H., and Liu Y (2020) Shade effects on growth, photosynthesis and chlorophyll fluorescence parameters of three *Paeonia* species. PeerL 8:e9316 http://doi.org/10.7717/peerj.9316

Wu Y, Liao W, Dawuda MM, Hu L and Yu J, (2019) 5-Aminolevulinic acid (ALA) biosynthetic and metabolic pathways and its role in higher plants: a review. Plant Growth Regulation 87, p.357-374. <u>https://doi.org/10.1007/s10725-018-0463-8</u>

Xiong, D., Huang, J. and Peng, S. (2017) A few enlarged chloroplasts are less efficient in photosynthesis than a large population of small chloroplasts in *Arabidopsis thaliana*. Sci Rep 7, p.5782. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-017-06460-0

Xu F, Cheng S, Zhu J, Zhang W and Wang Y (2010) Effects of 5-Aminolevulinic Acid on Chlorophyll, Photosynthesis, Soluble Sugar and Flavonoids of *Ginko biloba*. Not. Bot. Agrobot Cluj, 39,1, p.41-47

Xu Y, Chen H, Zhou H, JIN J and Hu T (2011) Acclimation of morphology and physiology in turfgrass to low light environment: A review. African Journal of Biotechnology, 10, 48, p.9737-9742. Doi:10.5897/ajb11.1260

Yang Z, Chang Z, Sun L, Yu J and Huang B (2014) Physiological and Metabolic Effects of 5-Aminlevulinic Acid for Mitigating Salinity Stress in Creeping Bentgrass. PloS ONE 9,12, e116283. Doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0116283

Yakhin OI, Lubyanov AA, Yakhin IA and Brown PH (2017).Biostimulants in Plant Science: A Global Perspective. Front. Plant Sci. 7, p.2049. doi: 10.3389/fpls.2016.02049

Zhang J, Li D-M, Gao Y, Yu B, Xia C-X and Bai J-G (2012) Pretreatment with 5-amonolevulinic acid mitigates heat stress of cucumber leaves. Biologica Plantarium, 56, 4, p.780-784. DOI: 10.1007/s10535-012-0136-9

Zhang ZP, Miao MM and Wang CL (2015) Effects of ALA on Photosynthesis, Antioxidant Enzyme Activity, and Gene Expression, and Regulation of Proline Accumulation in Tomato Seedling Under NaCl Stress. Journal of Plant Growth Regulation 34, p.637-650

Zhang B, Zhang H, Jing Q and Wang J (2020) Light pollution on the growth, physiology and chlorophyll fluorescence response of landscape plant perennial ryegrass (*Lolium perenne* L.). Ecological Indicators 115. Elsiver https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecolind.2020.106448

#### BIBLIOGRAPHY

Ainsworth E.A., Davey P.A., Hymus G.J., Osborne C.P., Rodgers A., Blum H., Nosberger J. and Long S.P. (2003) Is stimulation of leaf photosynthesis by elevated carbon dioxide concentration maintained in the long term? A test with *Lolium perenne* grown for 10 years at two nitrogen fertilisation levels under Free Air CO<sub>2</sub> Enrichment (FACE). Plant Cell and Environment 26, p.705-714.

Ainsworth E.A. and Bush D.R. (2011) Carbohydrate Export from the Leaf: A Highly Regulated Process and Target to Enhance Photosynthesis and Productivity. Plant Physiology 155, p.64-69.

Akran NA and Ashraf M (2013) Regulation in Pant Stress Tolerance by a Potential Plant Growth Regulator, 5-Aminolevulinic Acid. Journal of Plant Growth Regulation 32, p.663-679

Beadle C.L., Long S.P., Imbamba SK, Hall DO and Olembo RJ (1985) Photosynthesis in relation to plant production in terrestrial environments. Tycooly Publishing, p.85-87

Began S.H., Dwyer L.M., Cloutier D., Assemt L., DiTommaso A., Zhou X., Prithiviraj B. and Smith D.L. (2002) Decoupling of light intensity effects on the growth and development of  $C_3$ and  $C_4$  weed species through sucrose supplementation. Journal of Experimental Botany 53, 376, .1935-1940.

Caemmerer von S. and Evans J.R. (2010) Enhancing  $C_3$  Photosynthesis. Plant Physiology, 154, p.589-592.

Cardona T., Shao S. and Nixon P.J (2018) Enhancing photosynthesis in plants: the light reactions. Essays in Biochemistry 62, p.85-94

Choudhury S., Panda P., Sahoo L. and Panda S.K. (2013) Reactive oxygen species signalling in plants under abiotic stress. Plant Signalling & Behaviour, 8,4.

Colebrook H.E., Thomas S.G., Phillips A.L. and Hedden P. (2014) Journal of Experimental Biology, vol 217, p.67-75. Doi: 10.1242/jeb.089938

Dai Y, Shen Z, Liu Y, Wang L, Hannaway D, and Lu H (2009) Effects of shade treatments on the photosynthetic capacity, chlorophyll fluorescence, and chlorophyll content of *Tetrastigma hemsleyanum* Diels et Gilg. Environmental and Experimental Botany 65, p.177–182 doi:10.1016/j.envexpbot.2008.12.008

Driever S.M., Simkin A.J., Alotaibi S., Fisk S.J., Madgwick P.J., Sparks C.A., Jones H.D., Lawson T., Parry M.A.J. and Raines C. (2017) Increased SBPase activity improves photosynthesis in wheat grown in greenhouse conditions. Phil. Trans. R. Sov. B 372: 20160384. http://dx.doi.org/10.1098/rstb.2016.0384.

Ganesan M., Han Y., Bae T., Hwang O., Chandrasekkhar T., Shin A., Goh C., Nishiguchi xS., Song I., Lee H., Kim J. and Song P. (2012) Overexpression of phytochrome A and its hyperactive mutant improves shade tolerance and turf quality in creeping bentgrass and zoysiagrass. Planta 236, p.1135-1150.

Gommers MM.G., Visser E.J.W. (2013) Shade tolerance: when growing tall is not an option. Trends in Plant Science 18, 2. <u>http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.tplants.2012.09.008</u>

Hideg E and Schreiber U (2007) Parallel assessment of ROS formation and photosynthesis in leaves by fluorescence imaging. Photosynth Res 92, p.103-108. DOI 10.1007/s11120-007-9146-4.

Huang H., Ullah F., Zhou D., Yi M. and Zhao Y. (2019) Mechanisms of ROS Regulation of Plant Development and Stress Responses. Front. Plant Sci. 10, p.800. Doi 10.3389/fpls.2019.00800

Hulke B. S., Watkins E., Wyse D. L. and Ehlke N. J. (2008) Freezing tolerance of selected perennial ryegrass (*Lolium perenne* L.) accessions and its association with field winter hardiness and turf traits. Euphytica, 163, p.131–141.

Hussain MI, Reigosa MJ (2015) Characterization of Xanthophyll Pigments, Photosynthetic Performance, Photon Energy Dissipation, Reactive Oxygen Species Generation and Carbon Isotope Discrimination during Artemisinin-Induced Stress in Arabidopsis thaliana. PLoS ONE 10(1): e0114826. doi:10.1371/journal. pone.0114826

Ishibashi Y, Tawaratsumida T, Kondo K, Kasa S, Sakamoto M, Aoki N, Zheng S, Yuasa T and Iwaya-Inoue M (2012). Reactive Oxygen Species Are Involved in Gibberellin/Abscisic Acid Signalling in Barley Aleurone Cells. Plant Physiology 158, p.1705-1714.

Kalaji HM, Bosa K, Koś cielniak J and Hossain Z (2011).Chlorophyll *a* Fluorescence—A Useful Tool for the Early Detection of Temperature Stress in Spring Barley (*Hordeum vulgare* L.) Journal of Integrative Biology 15, 12.. DOI: 10.1089/omi.2011.0070

Kisvarga S, Honfi P and Tilly-Mandy A (2015). Effect of Pentakeep-V on *Begonia x tuberhybrida* 'Nonstop' line. BulletinUASVM Horticulture 72, 1. DOI:10.15835/buasvmcn-hort:10848

Koh KJ, Bell GE, Martin DL and Walker NR (2003) Shade and Airflow Restriction Effects on Creeping Bentgrass Golf Greens. Crop Science 43, 6, p.2182-2188.

Krishnamurthy A and Rathinasabapthis B (2013) Oxidative stress tolerance in plants: Novel interplay between auxin and reactive oxygen species signalling. Plant Signalling & Behaviour 8: p.25761; http://dx.doi.org/10.4161/psb.25761

Kromdijk J.K., Glowacka K., Leonelli L., Gabilly S.T., Iwai M., Niyogi K.K. and Long S.P. (2016) Improving photosynthesis and crop productivity by accelerating recovery from photoprotection. Sciencemag.org. 354, p.857-861

Lin M.T., Occhialini A., Andralojc P.J., Parry M.A.J., and Hanson M.R. (2014) Nature 513, p.547-550

Liu L, Xiong L, AN Y, Zheng J and Wang L (2016) Flavonols Induced by 5-Aminolevulinic acid Are Involved in Regulation of Stomatal Openings in Apple Leaves. Horticultural Plant Journal, 2, 6, p.323-330. <u>http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.hpj.2017.02.002</u>

Menon K.K.G. and Srivastava H.C. (1984) Increasing plant productivity through improved photosynthesis. Proceedings Indian Academy of Science (Plant Science) 93, 3. p.359-778.

Olvera-Gonzalez E, Alaniz-Lumbreras D, Ivanov-Tsonchev R, Villa-Herna ndez J, de la Rosa-Vargas I, Cruz IL, Silos-Espino H, and Herrera AL (2013). Chlorophyll fluorescence emission of tomato plants as a response to pulsed light-based LEDs. Plant Growth Regul 69, p.117–123. Springerlink DOI 10.1007/s10725-012-9753-8

Pleban JR, Guadagno CR, Mackay DS, Weinig C, and Brent E. Ewers (2020) Plant Physiology 183, p.602–619, www.plantphysiol.org/cgi/doi/10.1104/pp.19.00375

St. John A., Christians N.E., Lu Haibo and Menchyk N.A. (2013) *In* Turfgrass: Biology & Use. Agronomy Monograph 56. Stier JC, Horgan BP, and Stacy AB (editors). p.525

Simkin A.J., Lopez-Calcagno P.E. and Raines C.A. (2019). Feeding the world: improving photosynthetic efficiency for sustainable crop production. Journal of Experimental Botany 70, 4. p.1119-1140.

South P.F., Cavanagh A.P., Liu H.W. and Ort D.R. (2019) Synthetic glycolate metabolism pathways stimulate crop growth and productivity in the field. Science 363, 45. http://dx.doi.org/10.1126/science.aat9077.

Stamm P. and Kumar P.P. (2010) The phytohormone signal network regulating elongation growth during shade avoidance. Journal of Experimental Biology, 61, 11, p.2889-2903. Doi: 10.1093/jxb/erq147.

Taylor S.H. and Long S.P. (2017) Slow induction of photosynthesis on shade to sun transitions in wheat may cost at least 21% of productivity. Phil. Trans. R. Sov. B 372: 20160543. http://dx.doi.org/10.1098/rstb.2016.0543.

Willie W., Pipper C.B., Rosenqvist E., Anderson S.B., and Weiner J. (2017) Reducing shade avoidance responses in a cereal crop. AoB PLANTS 9: plx039; doi: 10.1093/aobpla/plx039

Yang H, Dong B, Wang Y, Qiao Y, Shi C, Jin L and Liu M (2020) Photosynthetic base of reduced grain yield by shading stress during the early reproductive stage of two wheat cultivars. Nature Scientific Reports 10, p.14353. https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-020-71268-4

#### **APPENDIX I**

#### Air Temperatures and Solar Irradiance measurements

Measurements of air temperatures (°C) and solar irradiance (W m<sup>-2</sup>) on during the period of sampling of turfgrass *L. perenne* L. after treatments of 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminlvulinic acid. Opt. Temp.= optimum temperature range for turfgrass *L. perenne* range of 15-25°C from Hunter *et al* (2009). Opt. Irr. = optimum solar irradiance for *L. perenne* (Cockerham *et al* 2002), converted from mol m<sup>-2</sup>day<sup>-1</sup> to W m<sup>-2</sup>, range of 11-20 m<sup>-2</sup>day<sup>-1</sup> to W m<sup>-2</sup>.



Sample No.	Date	Time (24hr)	Air Temp ℃	Irradiance W/m2	Irr. (µmol m-2 s-1)	Opt. Temp. C	Opt. Irr. (W/m2)
1 (4 hrs	19th July	7	22.36	150.005	690.02	20	108
after		8	21.57	250.3283	1151.51	20	108
treatment)		9	21.44	130.2433	599.12	20	108
		10	22.10	123.7283	569.15	20	108
		11	23.71	122.3533	562.83	20	108
		12	22.20	290.5183	1336.38	20	108
		13	23.86	120.9133	556.20	20	108
		14	24.74	161.7283	743.95	20	108
		15	22.76	175.82	808.77	20	108
		16	21.92	87.775	403.77	20	108
		17	21.28	42.18	194.03	20	108
		18	22.55	21.7683	100.13	20	108
		19	22.76	18.1333	83.41	20	108
	20th	7	24.10	204.6	941.16	20	108
		8	24.26	212.75	978.65	20	108
		9	23.71	334.0967	1536.84	20	108
		10	25.66	341.6017	1571.37	20	108
		11	26.66	438.3583	2016.45	20	108
		12	25.66	731.1967	3363.50	20	108
		13	25.06	281.2417	1293.71	20	108
		14	26.91	280.7833	1291.60	20	108
		15	24.69	543.45	2499.87	20	108
		16	24.66	359.9583	1655.81	20	108
		17	22.53	360.5283	1658.43	20	108
		18	21.09	135.3483	00.00	20	108
	24.4	- 19	23.61	19.7083	90.66	20	108
	215t	/	25.83	229.565	1056.00	20	108
		°	27.14	423.1403	1940.40	20	108
		9 10	20.10	500.505	2097.20	20	108
		10	27.22	720 2067	2417.03	20	108
		12	27.02	631 2967	2903.96	20	108
		12	25.63	363 4533	1671.89	20	108
		14	26.28	298.1133	1371.32	20	108
		15	25.28	307.1833	1413.04	20	108
		16	24.04	240.1917	1104.88	20	108
		17	23.46	170.815	785.75	20	108
		18	23.44	81.0217	372.70	20	108
		19	23.68	24	110.40	20	108
	22nd	7	24.80	128.0033	588.82	20	108
		8	29.36	163.625	752.68	20	108
		9	31.69	593.4933	2730.07	20	108
		10	31.83	766.2533	3524.77	20	108
		11	32.05	854.9533	3932.79	20	108
		12	33.84	812.725	3738.54	20	108
		13	33.58	799.7533	3678.87	20	108
		14	33.79	738.6433	3397.76	20	108
		15	33.22	629.075	2893.75	20	108
		16	30.96	560.205	2576.94	20	108
		17	27.88	371.8333	1710.43	20	108
		18	27.21	173.895	799.92	20	108
		19	24.72	52.8	242.88	20	108
	23rd	7	26.47	254.46	1170.52	20	108
		8	32.60	279.71	1286.67	20	108
		9	34.54	531.2533	2443.77	20	108
		10	35.81	770.69	3545.17	20	108
		11	36.93	806.9067	3/11.77	20	108
		12	38.95	826.0467	3/99.81	20	108
1	I	13	40.12	/85.09	3611.41	20	108

# Air Temperature (°C) and Solar Irradiation (W/m<sup>2</sup>) for Experiment One Green shaded data are sampling days

	1		40.20	707 4467	2254.25	20	400
		14	40.59	707.4467	5254.25	20	108
		15	37.64	600.1983	2760.91	20	108
		16	33.95	456.1	2098.06	20	108
		17	31.06	261.755	1204.07	20	108
		18	26.39	96.86	445.56	20	108
		19	30.37	19	87.40	20	108
	24th	7	28.64	395.0317	1817.15	20	108
		•	20.07	420 605	1024 79	20	109
		0	20.77	420.605	1954.76	20	108
		9	31.84	460.8617	2119.96	20	108
		10	32.81	644.705	2965.64	20	108
		11	35.55	733.8267	3375.60	20	108
		12	36.65	839.1067	3859.89	20	108
		13	35.20	792.515	3645.57	20	108
		14	33 50	698 7433	3214 22	20	108
		15	20.04	494 7492	2220.94	20	109
		15	50.94	464.7465	2229.04	20	108
		16	29.60	320.7333	14/5.3/	20	108
		17	28.11	167.6533	771.21	20	108
		18	27.50	89.3683	411.09	20	108
		19	31.36	52.9017	243.35	20	108
2	25th	7	32.41	394.365	1814.08	20	108
		8	35.26	544,295	2503.76	20	108
		0	27 72	665.25	2060 15	20	109
		5	37.72	762.22	2544.27	20	100
		10	38.28	763.32	3511.27	20	108
		11	40.18	821.1017	3777.07	20	108
		12	42.43	737.3	3391.58	20	108
		13	38.76	660.9267	3040.26	20	108
		14	39.71	363.01	1669.85	20	108
		15	39.01	394.9083	1816.58	20	108
		16	36.47	365.855	1682.93	20	108
		17	22.02	125 265	576.69	20	109
		17	55.05	125.565	370.00	20	108
		18	23.81	81.2/33	373.86	20	108
		19	25.13	22.1267	101.78	20	108
	26th	7	26.67	130.125	598.58	20	108
		8	29.10	219.165	1008.16	20	108
		9	27.99	330.4633	1520.13	20	108
		10	29.83	332.77	1530.74	20	108
		11	20.04	201 205	1296 / 2	20	109
		11	29.04	301.395	1500.42	20	100
		12	30.43	338./51/	1558.20	20	108
		13	27.22	557.2533	2563.37	20	108
		14	26.99	150.3617	691.66	20	108
		15	28.83	100.985	464.53	20	108
		16	26.59	211.9083	974.78	20	108
		17	25.13	130.325	599.50	20	108
		18	22.09	26.81	123.33	20	108
		19	22.48	6 3583	29.25	20	108
	2746		22.10	88 7022	400.04	20	100
	2/th	/	23.93	88.7033	408.04	20	108
		8	22.35	129.8017	597.09	20	108
		9	22.38	73.435	337.80	20	108
		10	22.00	74.905	344.56	20	108
		11	22.09	93.5133	430.16	20	108
		12	22.18	88.2767	406.07	20	108
		13	24.17	104.5	480.70	20	108
		14	23.41	214,755	987.87	20	108
		10	22 5	27/ 0717	1264 07	20	100
		15	22.55	2/4.9/1/	1204.87	20	108
		16	21.74	141.78	652.19	20	108
		17	20.78	83.4817	384.02	20	108
		18	20.35	30.615	140.83	20	108
		19	20.59	5.8667	26.99	20	108
	28th	7	19.54	24.34	111.96	20	108
		8	20 54	22,9567	105 60	20	108
		۵ ۵	10 59	51 6100	200.00	20	100
		9	19.58	51.0185	257.44	20	108
		10	19.41	56.2667	258.83	20	108
1	1	11	19.91	48.39	222.59	20	108

		12	19.75	61.945	284.95	20	108
		13	19.69	64.9317	298.69	20	108
		14	19.21	71.3683	328.29	20	108
		15	20.33	55.8217	256.78	20	108
		16	20.07	33.345	153.39	20	108
		17	19.33	22.74	104.60	20	108
		18	24.43	13.365	61.48	20	108
		19	26 56	2 7533	12 67	20	108
	29th	7	26.33	414 23	1905.46	20	108
	250	, 8	26.52	556 9633	2562.03	20	100
		9	30.05	638 3967	2936.62	20	108
		10	20.09	80E 4422	2705.02	20	100
		10	29.90	843 0167	2077 42	20	100
		11	22.45	842.9107	3077.42	20	100
		12	32.45	830.19	3936.47	20	100
		13	32.00	588.7583	2708.29	20	108
		14	34.47	630.07	2898.32	20	108
		15	32.31	569.3383	2618.96	20	108
		16	32.07	386.2833	1776.90	20	108
		17	25.93	310.615	1428.83	20	108
		18	26.57	72.0017	331.21	20	108
		19	24.38	16.9233	77.85	20	108
	30th	7	26.75	385.73	1774.36	20	108
		8	25.27	501.635	2307.52	20	108
		9	26.81	392.6267	1806.08	20	108
		10	23.96	493.6567	2270.82	20	108
		11	25.52	173.4067	797.67	20	108
		12	23.57	198.2883	912.13	20	108
		13	23.59	263.9867	1214.34	20	108
		14	21.93	391.4067	1800.47	20	108
		15	21.66	118.73	546.16	20	108
		16	21.99	65.0367	299.17	20	108
		17	21.61	52.8667	243.19	20	108
		18	19.81	50.09	230.41	20	108
		19	20.10	12.2417	56.31	20	108
	31st	7	20.06	50.43	231.98	20	108
		8	20.78	60.62	278.85	20	108
		9	22.86	92.4917	425.46	20	108
		10	23.18	214.07	984.72	20	108
		11	22.55	202.5933	931.93	20	108
		12	22.82	305.095	1403.44	20	108
		13	23.44	180.12	828.55	20	108
		14	23.24	289.0667	1329.71	20	108
		15	22.52	186.1733	856.40	20	108
		16	21.93	214.235	985.48	20	108
		17	21.50	88.6783	407.92	20	108
		18	22.40	33.8883	155.89	20	108
		19	22.98	7.0167	32.28	20	108
3	1 st Aug	7	25.71	154.575	711.05	20	108
		8	26.35	290.1433	1334.66	20	108
		9	30.14	496.6183	2284.44	20	108
		10	29.70	607.6233	2795.07	20	108
		11	30.39	581.8383	2676.46	20	108
		12	29.79	785.405	3612.86	20	108
		13	26.51	600.0617	2760.28	20	108
		14	26.76	267.89	1232.29	20	108
		15	25.42	249 4767	1147 59	20	108
		16	23.49	155 475	715 10	20	108
		17	23.49	105 2722	/13.19	20	100
		10	22.58	50 1192	271.04	20	108
		10	22.30	15 0017	60.42	20	108
		19	21.57	13.0917	09.42	20	108

Sample No.	Date	Time (24hr)	Air Temp C	Irradiance W/m2	Irr. (μmol m-2 s-1)	Opt. Temp. C	Opt. Irr. (Wm2)
1 (4 hrs	15th Aug	7	23.45	206.3333	949.13	20	175
after	-	8	21.38	194.7983	896.07	20	175
tretament)		9	21.97	236.9267	1089.86	20	175
		10	22.32	423.2767	1947.07	20	175
		11	24.87	569.89	2621.49	20	175
		12	26.27	636.1133	2926.12	20	175
		13	24.95	704.275	3239.67	20	175
		14	26.52	671.8633	3090.57	20	175
		15	24.90	480 4633	2210.13	20	175
		16	23.22	229.61	1056.21	20	175
		17	23.22	164 3567	756.04	20	175
		18	22.85	90.55	416 53	20	175
		19	21.00	6 6283	30.49	20	175
	16+b	7	10.02	106 1167	100.45	20	175
	10(1)	, ,	21.02	110.2267	507 55	20	175
		0	21.02	122 1917	612.64	20	175
		9	21.41	133.1817	762.59	20	175
		10	22.37	165.7783	/02.58	20	175
		11	21.91	150.4167	591.92	20	175
		12	22.84	123.7767	569.37	20	1/5
		13	21.48	104.2067	479.35	20	175
		14	21.62	132.2283	608.25	20	1/5
		15	21.82	85.5017	393.31	20	1/5
		16	21.14	68.5/1/	315.43	20	1/5
		17	20.57	30.145	138.67	20	175
		18	19.57	7.145	32.87	20	175
		19	18.96	1.6183	7.44	20	175
2	17th	7	23.69	215.79	992.63	20	175
		8	22.59	461.6967	2123.80	20	175
		9	25.87	504.9983	2322.99	20	175
		10	27.24	571.7233	2629.93	20	175
		11	25.82	691.8317	3182.43	20	175
		12	25.25	647.7183	2979.50	20	175
		13	26.63	658.07	3027.12	20	175
		14	27.45	522.6267	2404.08	20	175
		15	27.32	466.3817	2145.36	20	175
		16	25.89	279.4967	1285.68	20	175
		17	24.94	225.1483	1035.68	20	175
		18	24.65	95.9783	441.50	20	175
		19	22.65	4.2083	19.36	20	175
	18th	7	23.06	276.285	1270.91	20	175
		8	23.25	408.0867	1877.20	20	175
		9	26.27	416.95	1917.97	20	175
		10	23.74	475.6267	2187.88	20	175
		11	25.97	549.4667	2527.55	20	175
		12	26.36	572.655	2634.21	20	175
		13	26.14	504.915	2322.61	20	175
		14	24.52	213.115	980.33	20	175
		15	24.11	228.575	1051.45	20	175
		16	25.38	358.725	1650.14	20	175
		17	23.62	111.255	511.77	20	175
		18	22.24	65.8717	303.01	20	175
		19	21.59	2.7567	12.68	20	175
3	19th	7	20.45	243.5883	1120.51	20	175
		8	25.45	305.1583	1403.73	20	175
		9	23.24	456.7583	2101.09	20	175
		10	25.07	507.165	2332.96	20	175
		11	23.57	668.5483	3075.32	20	175
		12	28.31	308.1567	1417.52	20	175
		13	25.36	547.7817	2519.80	20	175

# Air Temperature (°C) and Solar Irradiation (W/m<sup>2</sup>) for Experiment Two Green shaded data are sampling days

1							
		14	23.56	475.475	2187.19	20	175
		15	26.26	400.4117	1841.89	20	175
		16	25.46	386.5317	1778.05	20	175
		17	24.96	216.8683	997.59	20	175
		10	22 42	72.69	224.22	20	175
		10	23.42	72.08	12.40	20	175
		19	21.37	2./15	12.49	20	1/5
	20th	7	21.78	314.5183	1446.78	20	175
		8	23.62	398.5883	1833.51	20	175
		9	23.82	380.4483	1750.06	20	175
		10	23.88	367.39	1689.99	20	175
		11	24.86	452.1083	2079.70	20	175
		12	25.46	514.0333	2364.55	20	175
		13	26.02	684,4033	3148.26	20	175
		14	24.24	550 8233	2533 79	20	175
		15	22.05	462 6567	2120 22	20	175
		15	25.65	402.0507	2120.22	20	175
		16	26.58	288.0067	1324.83	20	1/5
		17	23.96	163.9433	754.14	20	175
		18	22.23	35.4267	162.96	20	175
		19	21.62	2.06	9.48	20	175
4	21st	7	22.08	221.3883	1018.39	20	175
		8	22.48	310.09	1426.41	20	175
		9	24.43	543.9683	2502.25	20	175
		10	27.29	532.8667	2451.19	20	175
		11	28.36	547 2917	2517 54	20	175
		12	26.30	602 1222	2100 27	20	175
		12	20.75	420,4092	1075.30	20	175
		13	27.59	429.4083	1975.28	20	1/5
		14	26.80	358.8317	1650.63	20	175
		15	24.91	396.7567	1825.08	20	175
		16	26.72	286.0033	1315.62	20	175
		17	24.95	208.3033	958.20	20	175
		18	23.42	32.8033	150.90	20	175
		10	21.02	1 2002	6.20	20	175
		19	21.92	1.3005	0.59	20	175
	22nd	7	22.35	254.935	1172.70	20	175
	22nd	7	22.35	254.935	1172.70 1928.96	20	175 175 175
	22nd	7 8 9	22.35 23.38 26.06	254.935 419.3383 495.4917	1172.70 1928.96 2279.26	20 20 20 20	175 175 175
	22nd	19 7 8 9	22.35 23.38 26.06	254.935 419.3383 495.4917	0.39 1172.70 1928.96 2279.26	20 20 20 20	175 175 175 175
	22nd	19 7 8 9 10	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835	0.39 1172.70 1928.96 2279.26 1917.44	20 20 20 20 20	175 175 175 175 175
	22nd	7 8 9 10 11	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69	1.5883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867	0.39 1172.70 1928.96 2279.26 1917.44 1670.20	20 20 20 20 20 20	175 175 175 175 175 175
	22nd	7 8 9 10 11 12	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11	1.5885 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217	6.39 1172.70 1928.96 2279.26 1917.44 1670.20 2918.80	20 20 20 20 20 20 20	175 175 175 175 175 175 175
	22nd	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995	0.33           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
	22nd	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017	1172.70 1928.96 2279.26 1917.44 1670.20 2918.80 3031.38 1470.17	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
	22nd	19 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067	1172.70 1928.96 2279.26 1917.44 1670.20 2918.80 3031.38 1470.17 1202.01	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
	22nd	19 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 25.87 24.07	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71	1172.70 1928.96 2279.26 1917.44 1670.20 2918.80 3031.38 1470.17 1202.01 357.47	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
	22nd	19 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933	1172.70 1928.96 2279.26 1917.44 1670.20 2918.80 3031.38 1470.17 1202.01 357.47 540.47	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
	22nd	19           7           8           9           10           11           12           13           14           15           16           17           18	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867	1172.70 1928.96 2279.26 1917.44 1670.20 2918.80 3031.38 1470.17 1202.01 357.47 540.47 203.26	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
	22nd	19           7           8           9           10           11           12           13           14           15           16           17           18           19	22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317	1172.70 1928.96 2279.26 1917.44 1670.20 2918.80 3031.38 1470.17 1202.01 357.47 540.47 203.26 4.29	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd	19           7           8           9           10           11           12           13           14           15           16           17           18           19           7	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533	0.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19           7           8           9           10           11           12           13           14           15           16           17           18           19           7           8	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817	0.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.54	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19       7       8       9       10       11       12       13       14       15       16       17       18       19       7       8       9	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 482.0722	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2232.16	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19           7           8           9           10           11           12           13           14           15           16           17           18           19           7           8           9           10	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 23.44	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 483.0783	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19           7         8           9         10           11         12           13         14           15         16           17         18           19         7           8         9           10         10	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 483.0783 637.235	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19       7       8       9       10       11       12       13       14       15       16       17       18       19       7       8       9       10       11	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 483.0783 637.235 606.3633	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19           7           8           9           10           11           12           13           14           15           16           17           18           19           7           8           9           10           11           12	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28	1.3883 254,935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 483.0783 637.235 606.3633 748.7683	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19           7           8           9           10           11           12           13           14           15           16           17           18           19           7           8           9           10           11           12           13	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28 31.50	1.3883 254,935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 483.0783 637.235 606.3633 748.7683 696.1167	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33           3202.14	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19           7           8           9           10           11           12           13           14           15           16           17           18           19           7           8           9           10           11           12           13           14	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28 31.50 33.29	1.3883 254,935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 483.0783 637.235 606.3633 748.7683 696.1167 576.4017	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33           3202.14           2651.45	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28 31.50 33.29 32.80	1.3883 254,935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 483.0783 637.235 606.3633 748.7683 696.1167 576.4017 498.6267	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33           3202.14           2651.45           2293.68	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28 31.50 33.29 32.80 33.69	1.3883 254,935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 483.0783 637.235 606.3633 748.7683 696.1167 576.4017 498.6267 349.315	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33           3202.14           2651.45           2293.68           1606.85	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28 31.50 33.29 32.80 33.69 33.40	1.3883 254,935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 483.0783 637.235 606.3633 748.7683 696.1167 576.4017 498.6267 349.315 189.0717	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33           3202.14           2651.45           2293.68           1606.85           869.73	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28 31.50 33.29 32.80 33.69 33.40 29.86	1.3883 254,935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 483.0783 637.235 606.3633 748.7683 696.1167 576.4017 498.6267 349.315 189.0717 53.4117	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33           3202.14           2651.45           2293.68           1606.85           869.73           245.69	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28 31.50 33.29 32.80 33.69 33.40 29.86 26.31	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 483.0783 637.235 606.3633 748.7683 696.1167 576.4017 498.6267 349.315 189.0717 53.4117 -1.74	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33           3202.14           2651.45           2293.68           1606.85           869.73           245.69           -8.00	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd	19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28 31.50 33.29 32.80 33.69 33.40 29.86 26.31	1.3883 254.935 419.3383 495.4917 416.835 363.0867 634.5217 658.995 319.6017 261.3067 77.71 117.4933 44.1867 0.9317 316.0533 488.1817 483.0783 637.235 606.3633 748.7683 696.1167 576.4017 498.6267 349.315 189.0717 53.4117 -1.74 290.2317	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33           3202.14           2651.45           2293.68           1606.85           869.73           245.69           -8.00	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20	175 175 175 175 175 175 175 175
5	22nd 23rd 24th	19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         2         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28 31.50 33.29 32.80 33.69 33.40 29.86 26.31 23.44 27.51	1.3883           254,935           419.3383           495.4917           416.835           363.0867           634.5217           658.995           319.6017           261.3067           77.71           117.4933           44.1867           0.9317           316.0533           488.1817           483.0783           637.235           606.3633           748.7683           696.1167           576.4017           498.6267           349.315           189.0717           53.4117           -1.74           299.3217	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33           3202.14           2651.45           2293.68           1606.85           869.73           245.69           -8.00           1376.88	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20	175         1
5	22nd 23rd 24th	19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         19         7         8         16         17         18         19         7         8         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28 31.50 33.29 32.80 33.69 33.40 29.86 26.31 23.44 27.04	1.3883           254,935           419.3383           495.4917           416.835           363.0867           634.5217           658.995           319.6017           261.3067           77.71           117.4933           44.1867           0.9317           316.0533           488.1817           483.0783           637.235           606.3633           748.7683           696.1167           576.4017           498.6267           349.315           189.0717           53.4117           -1.74           299.3217           473.6467	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33           3202.14           2651.45           2293.68           1606.85           869.73           245.69           -8.00           1376.88           2178.77	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175         1
5	22nd 23rd 24th	19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28 31.50 33.29 32.80 33.69 33.40 29.86 26.31 23.44 27.04 29.61	1.3883           254,935           419.3383           495.4917           416.835           363.0867           634.5217           658.995           319.6017           261.3067           77.71           117.4933           44.1867           0.9317           316.0533           488.1817           483.0783           637.235           606.3633           748.7683           696.1167           576.4017           498.6267           349.315           189.0717           53.4117           -1.74           299.3217           473.6467           624.3	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33           3202.14           2651.45           2293.68           1606.85           869.73           245.69           -8.00           1376.88           2178.77	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20	175         1
5	22nd 23rd 24th	19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9         10         11         12         13         14         15         16         17         18         19         7         8         9         10         7         8         9         10	21.92 22.35 23.38 26.06 25.86 24.69 25.11 26.61 27.89 25.87 24.07 23.83 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.14 22.33 23.76 25.66 28.12 29.14 31.89 30.28 31.50 33.29 32.80 33.69 33.40 29.86 26.31 23.44 27.04 29.61 31.64	1.3883           254,935           419.3383           495.4917           416.835           363.0867           634.5217           658.995           319.6017           261.3067           77.71           117.4933           44.1867           0.9317           316.0533           488.1817           483.0783           637.235           606.3633           748.7683           696.1167           576.4017           498.6267           349.315           189.0717           53.4117           -1.74           299.3217           473.6467           624.3           724.1133	8.39           1172.70           1928.96           2279.26           1917.44           1670.20           2918.80           3031.38           1470.17           1202.01           357.47           540.47           203.26           4.29           1453.85           2245.64           2222.16           2931.28           2789.27           3444.33           3202.14           2651.45           2293.68           1606.85           869.73           245.69           -8.00           1376.88           2178.77           2871.78           3330.92	20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 20 2	175         1

		12	33.09	474.8667	2184.39	20	175
		13	32.68	634.2233	2917.43	20	175
		14	35.67	616.235	2834.68	20	175
		15	36.72	493.1517	2268.50	20	175
		16	36.16	252.76	1162.70	20	175
		17	32.71	157.9683	726.65	20	175
		18	31.86	53.345	245.39	20	175
		19	26.98	-2.7817	-12.80	20	175
6	25th	7	19.85	275.1117	1265.51	20	175
		8	27.20	436.6417	2008.55	20	175
		9	30.20	570.555	2624.55	20	175
		10	32.99	667.5617	3070.78	20	175
		11	34.90	725.8017	3338.69	20	175
		12	34.99	727.6367	3347.13	20	175
		13	36.03	683.29	3143.13	20	175
		14	39.02	590.8783	2718.04	20	175
		15	39.58	471.0367	2166.77	20	175
		16	38.42	323.4333	1487.79	20	175
		17	37.52	168.3667	774.49	20	175
		18	34.65	44.1367	203.03	20	175
		19	29.40	-1.2867	-5.92	20	175

Leaf Dry Weights (%) of clippings mown at 30mm Means with same letters within each sample day after treatment are not significantly different at $P \le 0.05$ according to Duncan's Multiple Range										
Date	Treatment	Mean	St	Error	ANOVA for Chloro Yellow highlight indicates s	phyll (	NDVI) at differences at P<	0.05		
Day 0	Control Light	18.62%ab	±	0.003	Source of variation	d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
	Treated Light	20.12%b	±	0.010	ALA <mark>Light</mark>	1 1	0.0002273 ( 0.0012756 (	0.0002273 0.0012756	1.31 7.36	0.285 0.027
	Control Shade	17.19%a	±	0.010	ALA.Light	1	0.0001192 (	0.0001192	0.69	0.431
	Treated Shade	17.43%a	±	0.002	Total	0 11	0.0013859 0	0.0001732		
Day 7	Control Light	14.34%ab	±	0.009	Source of variation	d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
	Treated Light	15.94%b	±	0.006	ALA Light	1 1	0.0017089 ( 0.0019235 (	0.0017089 0.0019235	3.57 4.02	0.096 0.080
	Control Shade	11.02%a	±	0.001	ALA.Light	1	0.0001856	0.0001856	0.39	0.551
	Treated Shade	14.20%ab	±	0.023	Total	0 11	0.0038300 0	J.UUU4700		
Day 14	Control Light	13.28%b	±	0.025	Source of variation	d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
	Treated Light	17.79%b	±	0.022	ALA	1	0.002925	0.002925	2.04	0.191
	Control Shade	7.88%a	±	0.023	ALA.Light Residual	1	0.000573	0.000573	0.40	0.545
	Treated Shade	9.62%a	±	0.017	Total	11	0.028750			

# APPENDIX II Results for Dry Weight (%)







Chlorophyll values (NVDI) Means with same letters within each row or column of each data set are not significantly different at P< 0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test										
Date	Treatment	Mean	St	Error	ANOVA for Chloro Yellow highlight indicates s	<b>phyll (l</b> significant	NDVI) differences at P <u>&lt;</u> 0.	05		
Day 0	Control Light	425.22b	±	36.426	Source of variation	d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
	Treated Light	420.33b	±	42.179	ALA	1	15.	15.	0.00	0.967
	Control Shade	282.11a	±	22.245	ALA.Light Residual	1 32	175142. 117. 277201.	175142. 117. 8663.	0.01	0.908
	Treated Shade	284.44a	±	15.789	Total	35	452475.			
Day 7	Control Light	636.56c	±	27.736	Source of variation	d.f.	S.S. 12321	m.s. 12321	v.r. 2 98	F pr.
	Treated Light	470.67b	±	18.030	Light	1	162947.	162947.	39.42	<.001
	Control Shade	373.11a	±	22.164	ALA.Light Residual	1 32	149511. 132281.	<mark>149511.</mark> 4134.	36.17	<mark>&lt;.001</mark>
	Treated Shade	465.00b	±	15.861	Total	35	457060.			
Day 14	Control Light	364.78bc	±	25.486	Source of variation	d.f.	\$.\$.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
	Treated Light	391.33c	±	25.287	ALA Light	1 1	25975. 119831.	25975. 119831.	5.65 26.07	0.024 <.001
	Control Shade	222.22a	±	19.260	ALA.Light Residual	1 32	6642. 147094	6642. 4597	1.45	0.238
	Treated Shade	303.11b	±	19.572	Total	35	299542.	1001.		

### APPENDIX III Results for chlorophyll content (NDVI)





NDVI of turfgrass leaves (Lolium perenne L.) grown in 100% daylight





## Appendix IV - Mean Leaf Nutrient Content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>)

Effects of treatment with 100mg kg<sup>-1</sup> 5-Aminolevulinic acid (5-ALA) on nutrient content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass type *L. perenne* L. grown in 100% and 50% daylight. Samples taken 0, 7 and 14 days after treatment. Means with same letters within each column of each nutrient data set are not significantly different at P<0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test. Treatments: Control (non-treated) in 100% daylight, Treated in 100% daylight, Control (non-treated) in 50% daylight.

Nutrient		Р	St. Error	к	St. Error	Ca	St. Error	Mg	St. Error	s	St. Error	Na	St. Error	В	St. Error
100% Daylight	Control	6188a	± 124	48994a	± 1546	3979a	± 156	2679ab	± 46	5872a	± 12	162.12b	± 10.32	6.50ab	± 0.55
(Light)	Treated	5940a	± 170	46790a	± 2687	4110a	± 152	2484a	± 48	5657a	± 172	182.50a	± 8.32	7.16b	± 0.48
50% Daylight	Control	6346a	± 204	48165a	± 1568	4088a	± 70	2748b	± 10	5732a	± 151	182.96a	± 5.03	5.63ab	± 0.7
(Shade)	Treated	6094a	± 234	47560a	± 1111	3946a	± 175	2646ab	± 96	5810a	± 254	164.16b	± 6.08	4.77a	± 0.13
Nutrient		Fe	St. Error	Mn	St. Error	Мо	St. Error	Cu	St. Error	Zn	St. Error	Se	St. Error	Co	St. Error
100% Daylight	Control	201.24ab	± 32.08	179.48a	± 3.01	3.10a	± 0.05	12.73a	± 0.16	51.13b	± 0.39	0.047a	± 0.002	0.112a	± 0.001
(Light)	Treated	206.13b	± 24.7	184.51a	± 7.17	3.09a	± 0.12	12.55a	± 0.44	46.81a	± 2.06	0.046a	± 0.002	0.122a	± 0.006
50% Daylight	Control	145.50ab	± 7.93	174.04a	± 3.22	3.08a	± 0.16	13.34a	± 0.29	49.66ab	± 0.68	0.048a	± 0.002	0.112a	± 0.00
(Shade)	Treated	144.46a	± 10.72	183.58a	± 7.61	2.98a	± 0.25	12.92a	± 0.20	52.08b	± 1.19	0.043a	± 0.002	0.117a	± 0.004
Day 7 after	treatmen	t													
Nutrient		Р	St. Error	к	St. Error	Ca	St. Error	Mg	St. Error	S	St. Error	Na	St. Error	В	St. Error
100% Daylight	Control	5665a	± 246	44378a	± 2230	3635ab	± 91	2626ab	± 28	6162a	± 209	212.97a	± 7.09	7.46a	± 1.1
(Light)	Treated	6336a	± 332	44071a	± 1292	3876b	± 60	2538b	± 1	6631a	± 151	241.86a	± 28.55	10.00a	± 0.87
50% Daylight	Control	5993a	± 216	41502a	± 1461	3644ab	± 153	2308a	± 31	5975a	± 465	234.56a	± 20.87	7.20 a	± 0.31
(Shade)	Treated	6343a	± 128	43590a	± 665	3457a	+ 139	2377a	+ 112	6385a	+ 463	238,36a	+ 19 48	8 18a	+ 0.76
						01010	_ 100	20110		00000	_ 100	200.000	10.40	0.104	10.10
Nutrient		Fe	St. Error	Mn	St. Error	Мо	St. Error	Cu	St. Error	Zn	St. Error	Se	St. Error	Co	St. Error
Nutrient 100% Daylight	Control	<b>Fe</b> 190.69ab	<b>St. Error</b> ± 24.9	<b>Mn</b> 152.73a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 4.44	<b>Mo</b> 3.41a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.13	Cu 11.07a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.10	<b>Zn</b> 47.49a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 3.23	<b>Se</b> 0.057a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.005	<b>Co</b> 0.094a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.003
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light)	Control Treated	<b>Fe</b> 190.69ab 280.89b	<b>St. Error</b> ± 24.9 ± 73.82	Mn 152.73a 181.95b	<b>St. Error</b> ± 4.44 ± 2.43	Mo 3.41a 3.84a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.13 ± 0.12	Cu 11.07a 11.59a	St. Error           ± 0.10           ± 0.04	<b>Zn</b> 47.49a 57.86a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 3.23 ± 5.91	<b>Se</b> 0.057a 0.066a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.005 ± 0.008	<b>Co</b> 0.094a 0.125b	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.003 ± 0.010
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight	Control Treated Control	Fe 190.69ab 280.89b 167.70ab	<b>St. Error</b> ± 24.9 ± 73.82 ± 28.41	Mn 152.73a 181.95b 163.22a	St. Error           ± 4.44           ± 2.43           ± 1.88	Mo 3.41a 3.84a 3.67a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.13 ± 0.12 ± 0.12	Cu 11.07a 11.59a 11.37a	St. Error           ± 0.10           ± 0.04           ± 0.57	<b>Zn</b> 47.49a 57.86a 58.54a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 3.23 ± 5.91 ± 13.41	Se 0.057a 0.066a 0.062a	± 0.005           ± 0.008	Co 0.094a 0.125b 0.105ab	St. Error           ± 0.003           ± 0.010           ± 0.007
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade)	Control Treated Control Treated	Fe 190.69ab 280.89b 167.70ab 135.70a	St. Error           ± 24.9           ± 73.82           ± 28.41           ± 6.76	Mn 152.73a 181.95b 163.22a 156.76a	St. Error           ± 4.44           ± 2.43           ± 1.88           ± 4.74	Mo 3.41a 3.84a 3.67a 3.51a	St. Error           ± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12	Cu 11.07a 11.59a 11.37a 11.73a	St. Error           ± 0.10           ± 0.04           ± 0.57           ± 0.43	Zn 47.49a 57.86a 58.54a 47.87a	St. Error           ± 3.23           ± 5.91           ± 13.41           ± 2.39	Se 0.057a 0.066a 0.062a 0.057a	St. Error           ± 0.005           ± 0.008           ± 0.008	Co 0.094a 0.125b 0.105ab 0.091a	St. Error           ± 0.003           ± 0.010           ± 0.007
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Day 14 after	Control Treated Control Treated	Fe 190.69ab 280.89b 167.70ab 135.70a nt	St. Error           ± 24.9           ± 73.82           ± 28.41           ± 6.76	Mn 152.73a 181.95b 163.22a 156.76a	St. Error           ± 4.44           ± 2.43           ± 1.88           ± 4.74	Mo 3.41a 3.84a 3.67a 3.51a	St. Error           ± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12	Cu 11.07a 11.59a 11.37a 11.73a	St. Error           ± 0.10           ± 0.04           ± 0.57           ± 0.43	<b>Zn</b> 47.49a 57.86a 58.54a 47.87a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 3.23         ± 5.91         ± 13.41         ± 2.39	Se 0.057a 0.066a 0.062a 0.057a	St. Error           ± 0.005           ± 0.008           ± 0.008           ± 0.001	Co 0.094a 0.125b 0.105ab 0.091a	St. Error           ± 0.003           ± 0.010           ± 0.007
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Day 14 after Nutrient	Control Treated Control Treated	Fe 190.69ab 280.89b 167.70ab 135.70a nt	St. Error ± 24.9 ± 73.82 ± 28.41 ± 6.76 St. Error	Мп 152.73а 181.95b 163.22а 156.76а К	St. Error ± 4.44 ± 2.43 ± 1.88 ± 4.74 St. Error	Mo 3.41a 3.84a 3.67a 3.51a Ca	± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.18	Cu 11.07a 11.59a 11.37a 11.73a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.10 ± 0.04 ± 0.57 ± 0.43 <b>St. Error</b>	Zn 47.49a 57.86a 58.54a 47.87a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 3.23 ± 5.91 ± 13.41 ± 2.39 <b>St. Error</b>	Se 0.057a 0.066a 0.062a 0.057a Na	St. Error           ± 0.005           ± 0.008           ± 0.008           ± 0.001	Co 0.094a 0.125b 0.105ab 0.091a	St. Error           ± 0.003           ± 0.010           ± 0.007           ± 0.007
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Day 14 after Nutrient 100% Daylight	Control Treated Control Treated Treatment Control	Fe 190.69ab 280.89b 167.70ab 135.70a nt P 4893a	St. Error           ± 24.9           ± 73.82           ± 28.41           ± 6.76           St. Error           a         ± 13780	Mn 152.73a 181.95b 163.22a 156.76a K 36470a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 4.44 ± 2.43 ± 1.88 ± 4.74 <b>St. Error</b> ± 11817	Mo 3.41a 3.84a 3.67a 3.51a Ca 3723a	± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 1.1	Cu 11.07a 11.59a 11.37a 11.73a Mg 2371a	\$1.2           \$5. Error           ± 0.10           ± 0.04           ± 0.57           ± 0.43           \$5. Error           ± 742	Zn 47.49a 57.86a 58.54a 47.87a <b>S</b> 5445a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 3.23 ± 5.91 ± 13.41 ± 2.39 <b>St. Error</b> ± 1615	Se 0.057a 0.066a 0.062a 0.057a Na 190.30a	± 10.40           St. Error           ± 0.005           ± 0.008           ± 0.008           ± 0.001           St. Error           ± 60.88	Co 0.094a 0.125b 0.105ab 0.091a B 3.69a	± 0.10           St. Error           ± 0.003           ± 0.010           ± 0.007           ± 0.007           St. Error           ± 0.98
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Day 14 after Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light)	Control Treated Control Treated	Fe 190.69ab 280.89b 167.70ab 135.70a nt P 1 4893a 1 4893a 1 4845 a	St. Error           ± 24.9           ± 73.82           ± 28.41           ± 6.76           St. Error           a         ± 13780           a         ± 147	Mn 152.73a 181.95b 163.22a 156.76a K 36470a 33999a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 4.44 ± 2.43 ± 1.88 ± 4.74 <b>St. Error</b> ± 11817 ± 210	Mo           3.41a           3.84a           3.67a           3.51a           Ca           3723a           3172a	± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.13	Cu 11.07a 11.59a 11.37a 11.73a Mg 2371a 2034a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.10 ± 0.04 ± 0.57 ± 0.43 <b>St. Error</b> ± 742 ± 55	Zn 47.49a 57.86a 58.54a 47.87a S 5445a 4962a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 3.23 ± 5.91 ± 13.41 ± 2.39 <b>St. Error</b> ± 1615 ± 47	Se 0.057a 0.066a 0.062a 0.057a Na 190.30a 207.76a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.005 ± 0.008 ± 0.008 ± 0.001 <b>St. Error</b> ± 60.88 ± 14.22	Co 0.094a 0.125b 0.105ab 0.091a B 3.69a 3.16a	± 0.003     ± 0.0010     ± 0.007     ± 0.007     ± 0.007     ± 0.007     ± 0.007     ± 0.98     ± 0.07
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Day 14 after Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight	Control Treated Control Treated Treated Control Treated	Fe           190.69ab           280.89b           167.70ab           135.70a           nt           4893a           4893a           4893a           4893a           5303a	St. Error $\pm 24.9$ $\pm 73.82$ $\pm 28.41$ $\pm 6.76$ St. Error $a \pm 13780$ $a \pm 147$ $a \pm 289$	Mn 152.73a 181.95b 163.22a 156.76a K 36470a 33999a 34854a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 4.44 ± 2.43 ± 1.88 ± 4.74 <b>St. Error</b> ± 11817 ± 210 ± 3836	Mo           3.41a           3.84a           3.67a           3.51a           Ca           3723a           3172a           3812a	$\begin{array}{c} \textbf{St. Error} \\ \pm 0.13 \\ \pm 0.12 \\ \pm 0.12 \\ \pm 0.12 \\ \pm 0.18 \\ \hline \\ \textbf{St. Error} \\ \pm 1211 \\ \pm 48 \\ \pm 263 \\ \end{array}$	Cu 11.07a 11.59a 11.37a 11.73a Mg 2371a 2034a 2335a	<b>St. Error</b> $\pm 0.10$ $\pm 0.04$ $\pm 0.57$ $\pm 0.43$ <b>St. Error</b> $\pm 742$ $\pm 55$ $\pm 241$	Zn 47.49a 57.86a 58.54a 47.87a S 5445a 4962a 4002a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 3.23 ± 5.91 ± 13.41 ± 2.39 <b>St. Error</b> ± 1615 ± 47 ± 244	Se 0.057a 0.066a 0.062a 0.057a Na 190.30a 207.76a 330.31b	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.005 ± 0.008 ± 0.008 ± 0.001 <b>St. Error</b> ± 60.88 ± 14.22 ± 54.27	Со 0.094a 0.125b 0.105ab 0.091a B 3.69a 3.16a 3.79a	± 0.003           ± 0.003           ± 0.007           ± 0.007           ± 0.007           ± 0.007           ± 0.007           ± 0.07           ± 0.98           ± 0.07           ± 0.07
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Day 14 after Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade)	Control Treated Control Treated Treatmer Control Treated	Fe           190.69ab           280.89b           167.70ab           135.70a           nt           4893c           4893c           4893c           5303a           5725a	St. Error $\pm 24.9$ $\pm 73.82$ $\pm 28.41$ $\pm 6.76$ St. Error $a \pm 13780$ $a \pm 147$ $a \pm 289$ $a \pm 511$	Mn 152.73a 181.95b 163.22a 156.76a K 36470a 33999a 34854a 34262a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 4.44 ± 2.43 ± 1.88 ± 4.74 <b>St. Error</b> ± 11817 ± 210 ± 3836 ± 4262	No           3.41a           3.84a           3.67a           3.51a           Ca           3723a           3172a           3812a           4324a	$\begin{array}{c} \textbf{St. Error} \\ \pm 0.13 \\ \pm 0.12 \\ \pm 0.12 \\ \pm 0.12 \\ \pm 0.18 \\ \hline \\ \textbf{St. Error} \\ \pm 1211 \\ \pm 48 \\ \pm 263 \\ \pm 713 \\ \end{array}$	Cu 11.07a 11.59a 11.37a 11.73a Mg 2371a 2034a 2335a 2228a	<b>St. Error</b> $\pm 0.10$ $\pm 0.04$ $\pm 0.57$ $\pm 0.43$ <b>St. Error</b> $\pm 742$ $\pm 55$ $\pm 241$ $\pm 154$	Zn 47.49a 57.86a 58.54a 47.87a S 5445a 4962a 4002a 3805a	<b>St. Error</b> ± 3.23 ± 5.91 ± 13.41 ± 2.39 <b>St. Error</b> ± 1615 ± 47 ± 244 ± 313	Se 0.057a 0.066a 0.057a 0.057a 0.057a 190.30a 207.76a 330.31b 331.18b	<b>St. Error</b> ± 0.005 ± 0.008 ± 0.008 ± 0.001 <b>St. Error</b> ± 60.88 ± 14.22 ± 54.27 ± 30.21	Со 0.094a 0.125b 0.105ab 0.091a B 3.69a 3.16a 3.79a 3.90a	\$1.000         \$1.0000         \$1.0000         \$1.0000         \$1.0000         \$1.0000         \$1.0000         \$1.0000         \$1.0000         \$1.0000         \$1.0000         \$1.0000         \$1.0000         \$1.0000         \$1.00000         \$1.00000         \$1.00000         \$1.000000         \$1.000000         \$1.000000000         \$1.000000000000000000000000000000000000
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Day 14 after Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Nutrient	Control Treated Control Treated Control Treated Control Treated	Fe           190.69ab           280.89b           167.70ab           135.70a           nt           4893a           4845 a           5303a           5725a           Fe	St. Error           ± 24.9           ± 73.82           ± 28.41           ± 6.76           St. Error           a           ± 13780           a           ± 147           a           ± 289           ± 511           St. Error	Mn 152.73a 181.95b 163.22a 156.76a K 36470a 33999a 34854a 34262a Mn	St. Error           ± 4.44           ± 2.43           ± 1.88           ± 4.74           St. Error           ± 11817           ± 210           ± 3836           ± 4262           St. Error	Mo           3.41a           3.84a           3.67a           3.51a           Ca           3723a           3172a           3812a           4324a           Mo	± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.13           ± 0.14           ± 0.15           ± 0.18           St. Error           ± 263           ± 713           St. Error	Cu 11.07a 11.59a 11.37a 11.73a Mg 2371a 2034a 2335a 2228a Cu	st. Error           ± 0.10           ± 0.04           ± 0.57           ± 0.43           st. Error           ± 742           ± 55           ± 241           ± 154           St. Error	Zn 47.49a 57.86a 58.54a 47.87a S 5445a 4962a 4002a 3805a Zn	<b>St. Error</b> ± 3.23 ± 5.91 ± 13.41 ± 2.39 <b>St. Error</b> ± 1615 ± 47 ± 244 ± 313 <b>St. Error</b>	Se 0.057a 0.066a 0.062a 0.057a 190.30a 207.76a 330.31b 331.18b Se	St. Error           ± 0.005           ± 0.008           ± 0.008           ± 0.001           St. Error           ± 60.88           ± 14.22           ± 54.27           ± 30.21           St. Error	Со 0.094a 0.125b 0.105ab 0.091a B 3.69a 3.16a 3.79a 3.90a Co	St. Error           ± 0.003           ± 0.010           ± 0.007           ± 0.007           ± 0.007           ± 0.07           ± 0.98           ± 0.07           ± 0.07           ± 0.23           St. Error
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Day 14 after Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Nutrient 100% Daylight	Control Treated Control Treated Treated Control Treated Control Treated	Fe           190.69ab           280.89b           167.70ab           135.70a           nt           4893a           4845 a           5303a           5725a           Fe           141.29a	St. Error           ± 24.9           ± 73.82           ± 28.41           ± 6.76           St. Error           a           ± 13780           a           ± 147           a           ± 511           St. Error           a           ± 511           St. Error           a           ± 35.02	Mn 152.73a 181.95b 163.22a 156.76a K 36470a 33999a 34854a 34262a Mn 151.11a	St. Error           ± 4.44           ± 2.43           ± 1.88           ± 4.74           St. Error           ± 11817           ± 210           ± 3836           ± 4262           St. Error           ± 1.13	Mo           3.41a           3.84a           3.67a           3.51a           Ca           3723a           3172a           3812a           4324a           Mo           2.77a	± 0.13     ± 0.12     ± 0.12     ± 0.12     ± 0.12     ± 0.18	Cu 11.07a 11.59a 11.37a 11.73a 2371a 2034a 2335a 2228a Cu 11.89a	<b>St. Error</b> $\pm 0.10$ $\pm 0.04$ $\pm 0.57$ $\pm 0.43$ <b>St. Error</b> $\pm 742$ $\pm 55$ $\pm 241$ $\pm 154$ <b>St. Error</b> $\pm 3.57$	Zn 47.49a 57.86a 58.54a 47.87a S 5445a 4962a 4002a 3805a Zn 46.55ab	<b>St. Error</b> ± 3.23 ± 5.91 ± 13.41 ± 2.39 <b>St. Error</b> ± 1615 ± 47 ± 244 ± 313 <b>St. Error</b> ± 13.91	Se 0.057a 0.066a 0.062a 0.057a 190.30a 207.76a 330.31b 331.18b Se 0.035a	10.40     St. Error     ± 0.008     ± 0.008     ± 0.008     ± 0.001     St. Error     ± 60.88     ± 14.22     ± 54.27     ± 30.21     St. Error     ± 0.010	Со 0.094a 0.125b 0.105ab 0.091a В 3.69a 3.16a 3.79a 3.90a Со 0.122a	St. Error           ± 0.003           ± 0.010           ± 0.007           ± 0.007           ± 0.007           ± 0.07           ± 0.98           ± 0.07           ± 0.07           ± 0.03           ± 0.03           ± 0.03           ± 0.03           ± 0.03
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Day 14 after Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light)	Control Treated Control Treated Control Treated Control Treated Control Treated	Fe           190.69ab           280.89b           167.70ab           135.70a           nt           •	St. Error $\pm$ 24.9 $\pm$ 73.82 $\pm$ 28.41 $\pm$ 6.76           St. Error           a $\pm$ 13780           a $\pm$ 147           a $\pm$ 511           St. Error           a $\pm$ 511           st. Error           a $\pm$ 512           a $\pm$ 5289           a $\pm$ 512           st. Error         a           a $\pm$ 35.02           a $\pm$ 46.9	Mn 152.73a 181.95b 163.22a 156.76a K 36470a 33999a 34854a 34262a Mn 151.11a 138.87a	St. Error           ± 4.44           ± 2.43           ± 1.88           ± 4.74           St. Error           ± 11817           ± 210           ± 3836           ± 4262           St. Error           ± 41.13           ± 2.33	Mo           3.41a           3.84a           3.67a           3.51a           Ca           3723a           3172a           3812a           4324a           Mo           2.77a           2.96a	± 0.0           ± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.13           St. Error           ± 0.71           ± 0.10	Cu 11.07a 11.59a 11.37a 11.73a Mg 2371a 2034a 2335a 2228a Cu 11.89a 11.04a	$\begin{array}{c} \textbf{St. Error} \\ \pm 0.10 \\ \pm 0.04 \\ \pm 0.57 \\ \pm 0.43 \\ \hline \\ \textbf{St. Error} \\ \pm 742 \\ \pm 55 \\ \pm 241 \\ \pm 154 \\ \hline \\ \textbf{St. Error} \\ \pm 3.57 \\ \pm 0.34 \\ \hline \end{array}$	Zn 47.49a 57.86a 58.54a 47.87a S 5445a 4962a 4002a 3805a 2n 46.55ab 45.54a	± 3.23     ± 5.91     ± 13.41     ± 2.39 St. Error     ± 1615     ± 47     ± 244     ± 313 St. Error     ± 13.91     ± 0.97	Se           0.057a           0.066a           0.067a           0.067a           0.067a           0.057a           Na           190.30a           207.76a           330.31b           331.18b           Se           0.035a           0.035a           0.035a	± 10.40     St. Error     ± 0.008     ± 0.008     ± 0.008     ± 0.001     St. Error     ± 60.88     ± 14.22     ± 54.27     ± 30.21     St. Error     ± 0.010     ± 0.001	Co 0.094a 0.125b 0.105ab 0.091a B 3.69a 3.16a 3.79a 3.90a Co 0.122a 0.133a	± 0.003         ± 0.003         ± 0.007         ± 0.007         ± 0.007         ± 0.007         ± 0.07         ± 0.08         ± 0.07         ± 0.03         ± 0.03         ± 0.03         ± 0.07         ± 0.03         ± 0.038         ± 0.004
Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Shade) Day 14 after Nutrient 100% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight (Light) 50% Daylight	Control Treated Control Treated Treated Control Treated Control Treated Control Treated Control	Fe           190.69ab           280.89b           167.70ab           135.70a           nt           P           4893a           4845 a           5303a           5725a           Fe           141.29a           186.64a           186.64a           186.64a	St. Error $\pm$ 24.9 $\pm$ 73.82 $\pm$ 28.41 $\pm$ 6.76           St. Error           a $\pm$ 13780           a $\pm$ 13780           a $\pm$ 13780           a $\pm$ 13780           a $\pm$ 147           a $\pm$ 511           St. Error           a $\pm$ 35.02 $\pm$ 46.9 $\pm$ 46.9 $\pm$ 439.36	Mn           152.73a           181.95b           163.22a           156.76a           K           36470a           33999a           34854a           34262a           Mn           151.11a           138.87a           117.52a	St. Error           ± 4.44           ± 2.43           ± 1.88           ± 4.74           St. Error           ± 11817           ± 210           ± 3836           ± 4262           St. Error           ± 41.13           ± 2.33           ± 7.43	Mo           3.41a           3.84a           3.67a           3.51a           Ca           3723a           3172a           3812a           4324a           Mo           2.77a           2.96a           2.73a	± 0.13           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.12           ± 0.13           ± 0.14           ± 1211           ± 48           ± 263           ± 713           St. Error           ± 0.71           ± 0.10           ± 0.24	Cu 11.07a 11.59a 11.37a 11.73a Mg 2371a 2034a 2335a 2228a Cu 11.89a 11.04a 13.18a	St. Error         ± 0.10         ± 0.04         ± 0.57         ± 0.43         St. Error         ± 742         ± 55         ± 241         ± 154         St. Error         ± 3.57         ± 0.34	Zn 47.49a 57.86a 58.54a 47.87a S 5445a 4962a 4002a 3805a Zn 46.55ab 45.54a 68.81b	± 3.23           ± 5.91           ± 13.41           ± 2.39           St. Error           ± 1615           ± 47           ± 244           ± 313           St. Error           ± 13.91           ± 0.97           ± 7.2	Se           0.057a           0.066a           0.067a           0.062a           0.057a           Na           190.30a           207.76a           330.31b           331.18b           Se           0.035a           0.035a           0.035a           0.035a           0.034a	St. Error           ± 0.005           ± 0.008           ± 0.008           ± 0.008           ± 0.001           St. Error           ± 60.88           ± 14.22           ± 54.27           ± 30.21           St. Error           ± 0.010           ± 0.001           ± 0.001	Со 0.094a 0.125b 0.105ab 0.091a B 3.69a 3.16a 3.79a 3.90a Co 0.122a 0.133a 0.223b	± 0.003         ± 0.003         ± 0.007         ± 0.007         ± 0.007         ± 0.007         ± 0.007         ± 0.07         ± 0.07         ± 0.07         ± 0.038         ± 0.038         ± 0.004

#### Day 0 (4 hours) after treatment

**Phosphorus (P)** P content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Date	Treatment	Mean	St	Error	ANOVA for Phosph Yellow highlight indicates s	ignificar	t differences at P≤	0.05		
Day 0	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade	6188 a 5940 a 6346 a	± ± ±	123.70 170.01 204.38	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	d.f. 1 1 1 8	s.s. 186641. 73136. 12. 843782.	m.s. 186641. 73136. 12. 105473.	v.r. 1.77 0.69 0.00	F pr. 0.220 0.429 0.992
	Treated Shade	6094 a	±	233.79	Total	11	1103571.			
Day 7	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	5665 a 6336 a 5993 a 6343 a	± ± ±	245.81 332.21 216.37 128.24	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 783360. 84373. 77231. 1404265. 2349229.	m.s. 783360. 84373. 77231. 175533.	v.r. 4.46 0.48 0.44	F pr. 0.068 0.508 0.526
Day 14	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	4893 a 4845 a 5303 a 5725 a	± ± ±	1379.55 146.89 289.29 511.26	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 104874. 1248152. 164634. 13618917. 15136577.	m.s. 104874. 1248152. 164634. 1702365.	v.r. 0.06 0.73 0.10	F pr. 0.810 0.417 0.764



# Potassium (K)

K content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Potassiu Means with	m (K) mg/kg same letters within each ro	ow or column of eac	ch data set are not si	gnificantly different at P $\leq$ 0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test
Date	Treatment	Mean	St Error	ANOVA for Potassium Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P< 0.05
Day 0	Control Light Treated Light	48994a 46790a	± 1545.86 ± 2687.13	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         5914862.         5914862.         0.59         0.463           Light         1         2593.         2593.         0.00         0.988
	Control Shade Treated Shade	48165a 47560a	± 1567.82 ± 1110.60	ALA.Light         1         1918350.         1918350.         0.19         0.673           Residual         8         79810980.         9976372.           Total         11         87646785.
Day 7	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	44378a 44071a 41502a 43590a	±       2230.33         ±       1292.11         ±       1461.06         ±       664.66	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         2379153.         2379153.         0.34         0.574           Light         1         8453192.         8453192.         1.22         0.301           ALA.Light         1         4300941.         4300941.         0.62         0.453           Residual         8         55322371.         6915296.         1170455656.
Day 14	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	36470a 33999a 34854a 34262a	<ul> <li>± 11816.73</li> <li>± 210.40</li> <li>± 3835.86</li> <li>± 4261.89</li> </ul>	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         7.037E+06         7.037E+06         0.05         0.821           Light         1         1.375E+06         1.375E+06         0.01         0.920           ALA.Light         1         2.647E+06         2.647E+06         0.02         0.890           Residual         8         1.035E+09         1.294E+08         Total         11         1.046E+09



# Calcium (Ca)

Ca content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Calcium Means with	Calcium (Ca) mg/kg Means with same letters within each row or column of each data set are not significantly different at P< 0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test									
Date	Treatment	Mean	St Error	ANOVA for Calcium Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P≤ 0.05						
Day 0	Control Light Treated Light	3979a 4110a	± 155.69 ± 152.01	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         92.         92.         0.00         0.970           Light         1         2208         2208         0.04         0.855						
	Control Shade Treated Shade	4088a 3946a	± 69.93 ± 175.32	ALA.Light         1         55933.         55933.         0.90         0.371           Residual         8         497857.         62232.         62232.           Total         11         556090.         556090.						
Day 7	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	3635ab 3876b 3644ab 3457a	<ul> <li>± 91.01</li> <li>± 59.95</li> <li>± 152.61</li> <li>± 138.51</li> </ul>	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         2206.         2206.         0.05         0.822           Light         1         126340.         126340.         3.10         0.116           ALA.Light         1         137158.         137158.         3.36         0.104           Residual         8         326121.         40765.         11         591825.						
Day 14	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	3723a 3172a 3812a 4324a	<ul> <li>± 1211.27</li> <li>± 48.40</li> <li>± 262.65</li> <li>± 712.72</li> </ul>	Source of variation         d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         1176.         1176.         0.00         0.979           Light         1         1154889.         1154889.         0.75         0.411           ALA.Light         1         847292.         847292.         0.55         0.479           Residual         8         12278775.         1534847.         1534847.						



# Magnesium (Mg)

Mg content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Date	Treatment	Mean	St	Error	ANOVA for Calcium Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P≤ 0.05						
Day 0	Control Light	2679ab	±	46.04	Source of varia	ition d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	
	Treated Light	2484a	±	48.24	Light	1	39582.	39582.	3.83	0.086	
	Control Shade	2748b	±	9.60	ALA.Light Residual	1 8	6554. 82618.	6554. 10327.	0.63	0.449	
	Treated Shade	2646ab	±	96.07	Total	11	195187.				
Day 7	Control Light	2481ab	±	28.33	Source of varia	ition d.f.	S.S.	M.S.	v.r.	F pr.	
	Treated Light	2538b	±	1.22		1	83556.	83556.	7.75	0.024	
	Control Shade	2308a	±	31.09	ALA.Light Residual	1 8	90. 86271.	90. 10784.	0.01	0.929	
	Treated Shade	2377ab	±	112.29	Total	11	181745.				
Day 14	Control Light	2371a	±	742.86	Source of varia	tion d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	
	Treated Light	2034a	±	55.65	ALA Light	1 1	148003. 18804.	148003. 18804.	0.31 0.04	0.593 0.848	
	Control Shade	2335a	±	241.39	ALA.Light Residual	1 8	39439. 3821887.	39439. 477736.	0.08	0.781	
	Treated Shade	2228a	±	154.20	Total	11	4028133.				



# Sulphur (S)

S content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Sulphur ( Means with	Sulphur (S) mg/kg Means with same letters within each row or column of each data set are not significantly different at $P \le 0.05$ according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test											
Date	tate Treatment Mean St Error ANOVA for Sulphur Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P≤ 0.05											
Day 0	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	5872a 5657a 5732a 5810a	<ul> <li>± 124.88</li> <li>± 171.85</li> <li>± 150.66</li> <li>± 253.84</li> </ul>	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         14154.         14154.         0.14         0.715           Light         1         135.         135.         0.00         0.972           ALA.Light         1         64321.         64321.         0.65         0.444           Residual         8         793560.         99195.         7044           Total         11         872169.         872169.         872169.								
Day 7	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	6162a 6631a 5975a 6385a	<ul> <li>± 208.68</li> <li>± 151.30</li> <li>± 465.01</li> <li>± 462.76</li> </ul>	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         578502.         578502.         1.55         0.248           Light         1         141345.         141345.         0.38         0.555           ALA.Light         1         2665.         2665.         0.01         0.935           Residual         8         2980936.         372617.           Total         11         3703448.								
Day 14	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	5445a 4962a 4002a 3805a	<ul> <li>± 1614.78</li> <li>± 47.26</li> <li>± 244.44</li> <li>± 312.78</li> </ul>	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         346697.         346697.         0.17         0.693           Light         1         5070927.         5070927.         2.44         0.157           ALA.Light         1         61154.         61154.         0.03         0.868           Residual         8         16603950.         2075494.         1           Total         11         22082727.         2.44         0.157								



# Sodium (Na)

S content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Sodium ( Means with	Sodium (Na) mg/kg Means with same letters within each row or column of each data set are not significantly different at P< 0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test										
Date	Treatment	Mean	St Err	ror	ANOVA for Sodium Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at $P \le 0.05$						
Day 0	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade	162.12b 182.50a 182.96a	+ 10 + 8.3 + 5.0	.32 32 03	Source of var ALA Light <mark>ALA.Light</mark> Residual	iation d.f. 1 1 1 8	s.s. 1.9 4.7 <mark>1151.1</mark> 1426.8	m.s. 1.9 4.7 <mark>1151.1</mark> 178.4	v.r. 0.01 0.03 6.45	F pr. 0.921 0.875 0.035	
	Treated Shade	164.16b	± 6.0	08	Total	11	2584.5				
Day 7	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	212.97a 241.86a 234.56a 238.36a	+ 7.0 + 28 + 20 + 19	09 9.55 9.87 9.48	Source of var ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	iation d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 802. 246. 472. 10083. 11603.	m.s. 802. 246. 472. 1260.	v.r. 0.64 0.19 0.37	F pr. 0.448 0.671 0.557	
Day 14	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	190.30a 207.76a 330.31b 331.1b	<ul> <li>± 60</li> <li>± 14</li> <li>± 54</li> <li>± 30</li> </ul>	.88 .22 .27 .21	Source of var ALA <mark>Light</mark> ALA.Light Residual Total	iation d.f. 1 1 8 1	s.s. 252. 52048. 206. 46596. 99103	m.s. 252. 52048. 206. 5824.	v.r. 0.04 <u>8.94</u> 0.04	F pr. 0.840 0.017 0.855	



# Boron (B)

S content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Boron (B Means with	Boron (B) mg/kg Means with same letters within each row or column of each data set are not significantly different at P< 0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test										
Date	Treatment	Mean	St	Error	ANOVA for Boron Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P≤0.05						
Day 0	Control Light	6.50ab	±	0.55	Source of varia	ation d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	
	Treated Light	7.16b	±	0.48	ALA	1	0.0288	0.0288	0.04	0.852	
	Control Shade	5.63ab	±	0.70	ALA.Light Residual	1 8	1.7421	1.7421	2.23	0.173	
	Treated Shade	4.77a	±	0.13	Total	11	15.9492				
Day 7	Control Light	7.46a	±	1.10	Source of varia	ation d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	
	Treated Light	10.00a	±	0.87	ALA Light	1 1	9.248 3.208	9.248 3.208	4.68 1.62	0.063 0.239	
	Control Shade	7.21a	±	0.31	ALA.Light Residual	1 8	1.851 15 821	1.851 1.978	0.94	0.362	
	Treated Shade	8.18a	±	0.76	Total	11	30.128				
Day 14	Control Light	3.69a	±	0.98	Source of varia	ation d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	
	Treated Light	3.16a	±	0.07	ALA Light	1 1	0.1323 0.5315	0.1323 0.5315	0.17 0.69	0.690 0.431	
	Control Shade	3.79a	±	0.07	ALA.Light Residual	1	0.3020 6.1845	0.3020	0.39	0.549	
	Treated Shade	3.90a	±	0.23	Total	11	7.1504				



# lron (Fe)

Fe content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*I. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Iron (Fe) Means with Date	mg/kg same letters within each r Treatment	ow or column of eac Mean	ch data set are not si <b>St Error</b>	gnificantly different at P≤0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test ANOVA for Iron
Day 0	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	201.24ab 206.13b 145.50ab 144.46a	<ul> <li>± 32.08</li> <li>± 24.70</li> <li>± 7.93</li> <li>± 10.72</li> </ul>	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         11.         11.         0.01         0.930           Light         1         10340.         10340.         7.59         0.025           ALA.Light         1         26.         26.         0.02         0.893           Residual         8         10903.         1363.         Total         11         21281.
Day 7	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	190.70ab 280.89b 167.70ab 135.70a	<ul> <li>± 24.90</li> <li>± 73.82</li> <li>± 28.41</li> <li>± 6.76</li> </ul>	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         2540.         2540.         0.49         0.504           Light         1         21215.         21215.         4.09         0.078           ALA.Light         1         11198.         11198.         2.16         0.180           Residual         8         41532.         5191.         5191.           Total         11         76485.         76485.         76485.
Day 14	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	141.29a 186.64a 237.34a 245.48a	<ul> <li>± 35.02</li> <li>± 46.90</li> <li>± 39.36</li> <li>± 4.84</li> </ul>	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         2146.         2146.         0.57         0.471           Light         1         17992.         17992.         4.80         0.060           ALA.Light         1         1039.         1039.         0.28         0.613           Residual         8         29991.         3749.         Total         11         51168.



## Manganese (Mn)

Mn content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Mangane Means with	Manganese (Mn) mg/kg Means with same letters within each row or column of each data set are not significantly different at P $\leq$ 0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test											
Date	Treatment	Mean	St E	Error	ANOVA for Manganese Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P<0.05							
Day 0	Control Light	179.48a	±	3.01         Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v           ALA         1         159.32         159.32         1.6					v.r. 1.65	F pr. 0.235		
	Control Shade	174.04a	±	3.22	Light ALA.Light Residual	1 1 8	30.48 15.28 772 67	30.48 15.28 96.58	0.32 0.16	0.590 0.701		
	Treated Shade	183.58a	±	7.61	Total	11	977.76	00.00				
Day 7	Control Light	152.66a	±	4.44	Source of varia	ition d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.		
	Treated Light	181.95b	±	2.43	ALA Light	1	<u>390.73</u> 160.71	<u>390.73</u> 160.71	4.15	0.076		
	Control Shade	163.22a	±	1.88	ALA.Light Residual	1 8	958.11 309.92	958.11 38.74	24.73	0.001		
	Treated Shade	156.76a	±	4.74	Total	11	1819.46					
Day 14	Control Light	151.11a	±	41.13	Source of varia	ition d.f.	s.s.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.		
	Treated Light	138.87a	±	2.33	ALA Light	1 1	6. 1195.	6. 1195.	0.00	0.954 0.417		
	Control Shade	117.52a	±	7.43	ALA.Light Residual	1 8	557. 13066.	557. 1633.	0.34	0.575		
	Treated Shade	132.53a	±	20.63	Total	11	14824.					


# Molybdenum (Mo)

Mo content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*l. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Molybden Means with s	um (Mo) mg/kg same letters within each row or co	lumn of ea	ch data set are not s	significantly different at P $\leq$ 0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test
Date	Treatment	Mean	St Error	ANOVA for Molybdenum Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P≤ 0.05
Day 0	Control Light	3.10a	± 0.05	Source of variation d.f. s.s. m.s. v.r. F pr.
	Treated Light	3.09a	± 0.12	ALA         1         0.00980         0.00980         0.12         0.736           Light         1         0.01155         0.01155         0.14         0.715
	Control Shade	3.08a	± 0.16	ALA.Light 1 0.00499 0.00499 0.06 0.809 Residual 8 0.64303 0.08038
	Treated Shade	2.98a	± 0.25	Total 11 0.66938
Day 7	Control Light	3.41a	± 0.13	Source of variation d.f. s.s. m.s. v.r. F pr.
	Treated Light	3.84a	± 0.12	ALA         1         0.05739         0.05739         0.99         0.350           Light         1         0.00381         0.00381         0.07         0.804
	Control Shade	3.67a	± 0.12	ALA.Light 1 0.25592 0.25592 4.40 0.069
	Treated Shade	3.51a	± 0.18	Total 11 0.78249
Day 14	Control Light	2.77a	± 0.71	Source of variation d.f. s.s. m.s. v.r. F pr.
	Treated Light	2.96a	± 0.10	ALA         1         0.0001         0.0001         0.00         0.987           Light         1         0.1611         0.1611         0.37         0.559
	Control Shade	2.73a	± 0.24	ALA.Light 1 0.1110 0.1110 0.26 0.627 Residual 8 3.4725 0.4341
	Treated Shade	2.53a	± 0.09	Total 11 3.7447



**Copper (Cu)** Cu content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Date	Treatment	Mean	St Err	ror	ANOVA for Co Yellow highlight indi	opper icates significan	t differences at P	<u>&lt;</u> 0.05		
Day 0	Control Light	12.73a	± 0.1	16	Source of varia	ation d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	V.r.	F pr.
	Treated Light	12.55a	± 0.4	14	Light	1	0.2674 0.7174	0.2674	2.81	0.336
	Control Shade	13.34a	± 0.2	29	ALA.Light Residual	1 8	0.0432 2.0423	0.0432 0.2553	0.17	0.692
	Treated Shade	12.92a	± 0.2	20	Total	11	3.0703			
Day 7	Control Light	11.07a	± 0.1	10	Source of varia	ation d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
	Treated Light	11.59a	± 0.0	04	ALA Light	1 1	0.5673 0.1413	0.5673 0.1413	1.44 0.36	0.264 0.566
	Control Shade	11.37a	± 0.5	57	ALA.Light Residual	1 8	0.0195 3 1497	0.0195 0.3937	0.05	0.829
	Treated Shade	11.73a	± 0.4	43	Total	11	3.8778	0.0007		
Day 14	Control Light	11.89a	± 3.5	57	Source of varia	ation d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
	Treated Light	11.04a	± 0.3	34	ALA Light	1 1	0.16 10.89	0.16 10.89	0.01 0.93	0.909 0.363
	Control Shade	13.18a	± 0.9	93	ALA.Light Residual	1	1.16 93.66	1.16 11 71	0.10	0.761
	Treated Shade	13.57a	± 1.3	38	Total	11	105.88			



# Zinc (Zn)

Zn content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Date	Treatment	Mean	St I	Error	ANOVA for Zir Yellow highlight indic	<b>1C</b> cates significan	t differences at P	<u>&lt;</u> 0.05		
Day 0	Control Light	51.13b	±	0.39	Source of varia	tion d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
	Treated Light	46.81a	±	2.06	ALA Light	1 1	2.705 10.834	2.705 10.834	0.58 2.31	0.470 0.167
	Control Shade	49.66ab	±	0.68	ALA.Light Residual	1 8	34.075 37.558	34.075 4.695	7.26	0.027
	Treated Shade	52.08b	±	1.19	Total	11	85.173			
Day 7	Control Light	47.49a	±	3.23	Source of varia	tion d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
	Treated Light	57.86a	±	5.91	ALA Liaht	1 1	0.1 0.9	0.1 0.9	0.00 0.00	0.985 0.946
	Control Shade	58.54a	±	13.41	ALA.Light Residual	1 8	332.0 1384 9	332.0 173 1	1.92	0.203
	Treated Shade	47.87a	±	2.39	Total	11	1717.9	110.1		
Day 14	Control Light	46.55ab	±	13.91	Source of varia	tion d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
	Treated Light	45.54a	±	0.97	ALA Light	1	2.4 1502.2	2.4 1502.2	0.01	0.917
	Control Shade	68.81b	±	7.20	ALA.Light	1	0.0	0.0	0.00	0.989
	Treated Shade	68.03b	+	5 4 1	Total	11	3158.3	200.7		



# Selenium (Se)

Se content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Date	Treatment	Mean	St Error	ANOVA for Selenium Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P≤ 0.05
Day 0	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	0.047a 0.046a 0.048a 0.043a	<ul> <li>± 0.0019</li> <li>± 0.0016</li> <li>± 0.0022</li> <li>± 0.0019</li> </ul>	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         0.00002465         0.0002465         2.25         0.172           Light         1         0.00000488         0.00000488         0.44         0.524           ALA.Light         1         0.00001096         1.00         0.347           Residual         8         0.00008775         0.0001097           Total         11         0.00012823         11
Day 7	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	0.057a 0.066a 0.062a 0.057a	±       0.0049         ±       0.0075         ±       0.0082         ±       0.0007	Source of variation         d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         0.0000118         0.0000118         0.11         0.753           Light         1         0.0000105         0.0000105         0.09         0.766           ALA.Light         1         0.0001460         0.0001460         1.31         0.285           Residual         8         0.0008892         0.0001111         1           Total         11         0.0010575         0.0001111
Day 14	Control Light Treated Light Control Shade Treated Shade	0.035a 0.038a 0.048a 0.081a	±       0.0102         ±       0.0007         ±       0.0073         ±       0.0323	Source of variation d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         0.0009941         0.0009941         1.11         0.324           Light         1         0.0023664         0.0023664         2.63         0.143           ALA.Light         1         0.0006475         0.0006475         0.72         0.421           Residual         8         0.0071951         0.0008994         1         0.421           Total         11         0.0112031         1         0.0112031         1



# Cobalt (Co)

Se content (mg kg<sup>-1</sup>) in turfgrass leaves (*L. perenne* L.) grown in 100% Daylight (Light) and 50% Daylight (Shade), Days 0, 7 & 14 after treatment with 100mg L<sup>-1</sup> 5-aminolevulinic acid. Bars show Standard Error of the Mean.

Cobalt (C Means with	o) mg/kg same letters within each row of the same letters within each row of the same same same same same same same sam	or column of eac	ch data set are not si	gnificantly different at P $\leq$ 0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test
Date	Treatment	Mean	St Error	ANOVA for Cobalt Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P≤ 0.05
Day 0	Control Light	0.112a	± 0.0010	Source of variation d.f. s.s. m.s. v.r. F pr.
	Treated Light	0.122a	± 0.0058	ALA         1         0.00015795         0.00015795         3.95         0.082           Light         1         0.00002127         0.00002127         0.53         0.486
	Control Shade	0.112a	± 0.0024	ALA.Light         1         0.00001912         0.0001912         0.48         0.509           Residual         8         0.00031953         0.00003994         0.509
	Treated Shade	0.117a	± 0.0037	Total 11 0.00051786
Day 7	Control Light	0.094a	± 0.0027	Source of variation d.f. s.s. m.s. v.r. F pr.
	Treated Light	0.125b	± 0.0102	ALA         1         0.0002113         0.0002113         1.40         0.271           Light         1         0.0003555         0.0003555         2.35         0.164
	Control Shade	0.105ab	± 0.0068	ALA.Light 1 0.0015472 0.0015472 10.23 0.013 Residual 8 0.0012105 0.0001513
	Treated Shade	0.091a	± 0.0066	Total 11 0.0033246
Day 14	Control Light	0.122a	± 0.0379	Source of variation d.f. s.s. m.s. v.r. F pr.
	Treated Light	0.133a	± 0.0044	ALA         1         0.000404         0.000404         0.05         0.823           Light         1         0.031261         0.031261         4.12         0.077
	Control Shade	0.223a	± 0.0610	ALA.Light 1 0.00006 0.00006 0.00 0.979 Residual 8 0.060763 0.007595
	Treated Shade	0.236a	± 0.0704	Total 11 0.092434



# APPENDIX V Results of Chlorophyll *a* Fluorescence

# PSII Operating Efficiency (ØPSII Fq'/Fm')

Means with same letters within datasets Days After Treatment and PPFD level are not significantly different at P< 0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test

	% of Full Daylight	1	0.00%	2	0.00%	4	0.00%	6	0.00%	8	0.00%	10	0.00%
	PPFD (µmol photons m-2s-1)	2	21.71	1	41.80	4	407.70	6	64.00	9	003.70	1'	148.30
Days after treatment	Treated/light	Mean ØPSII	Standard Error										
Day 0	Control Light	0.79a	± 0.0033	0.68a	± 0.0067	0.55a	± 0.0033	0.55a	± 0.0088	0.55a	± 0.0067	0.54ab	± 0.0067
-	Treated Light	0.80a	± 0.0058	0.69a	± 0.0000	0.55a	± 0.0067	0.56a	± 0.0058	0.55a	± 0.0067	0.54b	± 0.0033
	Control Shade	0.80a	± 0.0033	0.68a	± 0.0088	0.54a	± 0.0088	0.54a	± 0.0067	0.54a	± 0.0033	0.52a	± 0.0033
	Treated Shade	0.80a	± 0.0033	0.69a	± 0.0033	0.56a	± 0.0033	0.56a	± 0.0033	0.55a	± 0.0033	0.55b	± 0.0058
Day 2	Control Light	0.80a	± 0.0033	0.70a	± 0.0033	0.63b	± 0.0033	0.62c	± 0.0033	0.60c	± 0.0000	0.58c	± 0.0058
	Treated Light	0.79ab	± 0.0033	0.71a	± 0.0088	0.63b	± 0.0033	0.61bc	± 0.0058	0.59bc	± 0.0088	0.56bc	± 0.0100
	Control Shade	0.81bc	± 0.0033	0.69a	± 0.0067	0.59a	± 0.0088	0.58a	± 0.0067	0.56a	± 0.0058	0.53a	± 0.0033
	Treated Shade	0.82c	± 0.0033	0.69a	± 0.0088	0.60a	± 0.0100	0.59ab	± 0.0088	0.57ab	± 0.0100	0.54ab	± 0.0100
Day 4	Control Light	0.81b	± 0.0033	0.71b	± 0.0067	0.61a	± 0.0058	0.59ab	± 0.0033	0.58a	± 0.0033	0.56a	± 0.0033
	Treated Light	0.81b	± 0.0033	0.71b	± 0.0088	0.60a	± 0.0067	0.58a	± 0.0100	0.56a	± 0.0120	0.54a	± 0.0153
	Control Shade	0.80a	± 0.0033	0.68a	± 0.0033	0.60a	± 0.0033	0.60ab	± 0.0033	0.58a	± 0.0067	0.56a	± 0.0067
	Treated Shade	0.80a	± 0.0033	0.68a	± 0.0033	0.60a	± 0.0033	0.60b	± 0.0033	0.59a	± 0.0033	0.57a	± 0.0033
Day 6	Control Light	0.80b	± 0.0000	0.69c	± 0.0033	0.55a	± 0.0033	0.52a	± 0.0058	0.49a	± 0.0033	0.47a	± 0.0033
-	Treated Light	0.80ab	± 0.0000	0.67bc	± 0.0033	0.52a	± 0.0058	0.49a	± 0.0088	0.46a	± 0.0088	0.44a	± 0.0115
	Control Shade	0.74a	± 0.0300	0.59a	± 0.0433	0.49a	± 0.0617	0.44a	± 0.0667	0.40a	± 0.0684	0.36a	± 0.0669
	Treated Shade	0.75ab	± 0.0173	0.60ab	± 0.0120	0.52a	± 0.0120	0.46a	± 0.0153	0.41a	± 0.0203	0.36a	± 0.0203
Day 8	Control Light	0.80a	± 0.0033	0.66a	± 0.0067	0.53a	± 0.0058	0.51ab	± 0.0100	0.49a	± 0.0067	0.47a	± 0.0100
	Treated Light	0.80a	± 0.0000	0.65a	± 0.0033	0.53a	± 0.0058	0.51a	± 0.0067	0.48a	± 0.0088	0.46a	± 0.0115
	Control Shade	0.77a	± 0.0200	0.63a	± 0.0252	0.54a	± 0.0153	0.55a	± 0.0186	0.52a	± 0.0252	0.51a	± 0.0252
	Treated Shade	0.77a	± 0.0088	0.63a	± 0.0033	0.54a	± 0.0033	0.54ab	± 0.0000	0.52a	± 0.0067	0.50	± 0.0088
Day 10	Control Light	0.81a	± 0.0000	0.67a	± 0.0067	0.55a	± 0.0120	0.52a	± 0.0120	0.48a	± 0.0145	0.45a	± 0.0145
	Treated Light	0.81a	± 0.0000	0.66a	± 0.0058	0.54a	± 0.0167	0.51a	± 0.0273	0.48a	± 0.0306	0.45a	± 0.0338
	Control Shade	0.81a	± 0.0088	0.69a	± 0.0133	0.61b	± 0.0033	0.60b	± 0.0067	0.59b	± 0.0088	0.57b	± 0.0088
	Treated Shade	0.81a	± 0.0033	0.68a	± 0.0033	0.61b	± 0.0033	0.61b	± 0.0000	0.60b	± 0.0033	0.57b	± 0.0000

#### Light response curves for PSII Operating Efficiency (ØPSII Fq'/Fm')



#### Time course response curves for PSII Operating Efficiency (ØPSII Fq'/Fm')



# ANOVA for PSII Operating Efficiency (ØPSII Fq'/Fm')

## DAY 0

Variate: QY_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	s significa	nt differences at P<	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicate	s significa	int differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00003333 0.00000000 0.00003333 0.00040000 0.00046667	m.s. 0.00003333 0.00000000 0.00003333 0.00005000	v.r. 0.67 0.00 0.67	F pr. 0.438 1.000 0.438	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0002083 0.0000083 0.0000083 0.0008000 0.0010250	m.s. 0.0002083 0.0000083 0.0000083 0.0001000	v.r. 2.08 0.08 0.08	F pr. 0.187 0.780 0.780	ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	1 1 8 11	0.0005333 0.0000333 0.0001333 0.0008667 0.0015667	0.0005333 0.0000333 0.0001333 0.0001083	4.92 0.31 1.23	0.057 0.594 0.299
Variate: QY_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P<	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate	s significa	int differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		

## DAY 2

Variate: QY_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	s significar	nt differences at P<	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicate	s significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	d.f. 1 1 1 8	s.s. 0.00003333 0.00083333 0.00013333 0.00026667	m.s. 0.00003333 0.00083333 0.00013333 0.00003333	v.r. 1.00 25.00 4.00	F pr. 0.347 0.001 0.081	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	d.f. 1 1 1 8	s.s. 0.0000083 0.0006750 0.0000750 0.0012667	m.s. 0.0000083 0.0006750 0.0000750 0.0001583	v.r. 0.05 4.26 0.47	F pr. 0.824 0.073 0.511	ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	1 1 8 11	0.0001333 0.0033333 0.0000000 0.0012000 0.0046667	0.0001333 0.0033333 0.0000000 0.0001500	0.89 22.22 0.00	0.373 0.002 1.000
Total	11	0.00126667				Total	11	0.0020250									
Variate: QY_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate	s significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Variate: QY_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation	significa d.f.	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> S.S.	0.05 m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	Variate: QY_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation	significan d.f.	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u> S.S.	0.05 m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	Variate: QY_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate Source of variation	s significar d.f.	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> S.S.	0.05 m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
Variate: QY_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA	significa d.f. 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.0000750	0.05 m.s. 0.0000750	v.r. 0.60	F pr. 0.461	Variate: QY_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA	significan d.f. 1	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.0000083	0.05 m.s. 0.0000083	v.r. 0.05	F pr. 0.824	Variate: QY_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate Source of variation ALA	s significar d.f. 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.0001333	0.05 m.s. 0.0001333	v.r. 0.73	F pr. 0.419
Variate: QY_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light	significa d.f. 1 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.0000750 0.0024083	0.05 m.s. 0.0000750 0.0024083	v.r. 0.60 19.27	F pr. 0.461 0.002	Variate: QY_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light	significan d.f. 1 1	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.0000083 0.0024083	0.05 m.s. 0.0000083 0.0024083	v.r. 0.05 15.21	F pr. 0.824 0.005	Variate: QY_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate Source of variation ALA Light	s significar d.f. 1 1	nt differences at P≤ s.s. 0.0001333 0.0033333	0.05 m.s. 0.0001333 0.0033333	v.r. 0.73 18.18	F pr. 0.419 0.003
Variate: QY_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light	d.f. d.f. 1 1 1	nt differences at P <u>≤</u> s.s. 0.0000750 0.0024083 0.0004083	0.05 m.s. 0.0000750 0.0024083 0.0004083	v.r. 0.60 19.27 3.27	F pr. 0.461 0.002 0.108	Variate: QY_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light	s significan d.f. 1 1 1	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.0000083 0.0024083 0.0004083	0.05 m.s. 0.0000083 0.0024083 0.0004083	v.r. 0.05 15.21 2.58	F pr. 0.824 0.005 0.147	Variate: QY_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light	s significar d.f. 1 1 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.0001333 0.0033333 0.0005333	0.05 m.s. 0.0001333 0.0033333 0.0005333	v.r. 0.73 18.18 2.91	F pr. 0.419 0.003 0.126
Variate: QY_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	d.f. d.f. 1 1 1 8	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.0000750 0.0024083 0.0004083 0.0010000	0.05 m.s. 0.0000750 0.0024083 0.0004083 0.0001250	v.r. 0.60 19.27 3.27	F pr. 0.461 0.002 0.108	Variate: QY_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	s significan d.f. 1 1 1 8	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.0000083 0.0024083 0.0004083 0.0012667	0.05 m.s. 0.0000083 0.0024083 0.0004083 0.0001583	v.r. 0.05 15.21 2.58	F pr. 0.824 0.005 0.147	Variate: QY_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	s significar d.f. 1 1 1 8	nt differences at P <u>≤</u> s.s. 0.0001333 0.0033333 0.0005333 0.0014667	0.05 m.s. 0.0001333 0.0033333 0.0005333 0.0001833	v.r. 0.73 18.18 2.91	F pr. 0.419 0.003 0.126

## DAY 4

Variate: QY_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P⊴	0.05		Variate: QY_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation         d.f.         s.s.           ALA         1         0.00000000           Light         1         0.00083333           ALA.Light         1         0.00000000           Residual         8         0.00026667           Total         11         0.00110000	m.s.         v.r.           0.0000000         0.00           0.0008333         25.00           0.0000000         0.00           0.00003333         25.00	F pr. 1.000 0.001 1.000	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0001333 0.0027000 0.0000000 0.0008667 0.0037000	m.s. 0.0001333 0.0027000 0.0000000 0.0001083	v.r. 1.23 24.92 0.00	F pr. 0.299 0.001 1.000	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00060000 0.00070000	m.s. 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00007500	v.r. 0.44 0.44 0.44	F pr. 0.524 0.524 0.524

Variate: QY_Lss4	Variate: QY_Lss5	Variate: QY_Lss6
Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P $\leq$ 0.05	Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P $\leq$ 0.05	Yellow highlight indicates significant differences at P≤0.05
Source of variation         d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         0.0000333         0.0000333         0.33         0.580           Light         1         0.0005333         0.0005333         5.33         0.050           ALA.Light         1         0.0003000         0.000000         3.00         0.122           Residual         8         0.0008000         0.0001000         Total         11         0.0016667	Source of variation         d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         0.0000750         0.0000750         0.47         0.511           Light         1         0.0006750         0.0006750         4.26         0.073           ALA.Light         1         0.000283         0.0002083         1.32         0.284           Residual         8         0.0012667         0.0001583         Total         11         0.0022250	Source of variation         d.f.         s.s.         m.s.         v.r.         F pr.           ALA         1         0.0001333         0.0001333         0.59         0.464           Light         1         0.0008333         0.0008333         3.70         0.090           ALA.Light         1         0.0003000         0.0003000         1.33         0.282           Residual         8         0.0018000         0.0002250         Total         11         0.0030667

112

## DAY 6

Variate: QY_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significant	differences at P <u>&lt;</u> (	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000750 0.0090750 0.0000750 0.0072000 0.0164250	m.s. 0.0000750 0.0090750 0.0000750 0.0009000	v.r. 0.08 10.08 0.08	F pr. 0.780 0.013 0.780	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000075 0.021675 0.000675 0.012267 0.034692	m.s. 0.000075 0.021675 0.000675 0.001533	v.r. 0.05 14.14 0.44	F pr. 0.831 0.006 0.526	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000008 0.002408 0.001875 0.024000 0.028292	m.s. 0.000008 0.002408 0.001875 0.003000	v.r. 0.00 0.80 0.62	F pr. 0.959 0.396 0.452
Variate: QY_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u> (	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	differences at P <u>&lt;</u> (	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		

# DAY 8

Variate: QY_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicate:	s significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicate	s significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000000 0.0027000 0.0000333 0.0029333 0.0056667	m.s. 0.0000000 0.0027000 0.0000333 0.0003667	v.r. 0.00 7.36 0.09	F pr. 1.000 0.027 0.771	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000333 0.0021333 0.000000 0.0042000 0.0063667	m.s. 0.0000333 0.0021333 0.0000000 0.0005250	v.r. 0.06 4.06 0.00	F pr. 0.807 0.079 1.000	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000083 0.0002083 0.0000083 0.0018667 0.0020917	m.s. 0.0000083 0.0002083 0.0000083 0.0002333	v.r. 0.04 0.89 0.04	F pr. 0.855 0.372 0.855
Variate: QY_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P≤	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	it differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		

Variate: QY_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	t differences at P≤	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00003333 0.00000000 0.00003333 0.00053333 0.00060000	m.s. 0.00003333 0.0000000 0.00003333 0.00006667	v.r. 0.50 0.00 0.50	F pr. 0.500 1.000 0.500	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000750 0.0014083 0.0000083 0.0016000 0.0030917	m.s. 0.0000750 0.0014083 0.0000083 0.0002000	v.r. 0.37 7.04 0.04	F pr. 0.557 0.029 0.843	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000083 0.0114083 0.000083 0.0026667 0.0140917	m.s. 0.0000083 0.0114083 0.0000083 0.0003333	v.r. 0.02 34.22 0.02	F pr. 0.878 <.001 0.878
Variate: QY_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: QY_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		

	% of Full Daylight	10.	00%	20.	.00%	40.	00%	60.	00%	80.	.00%	100	.00%
	PPFD (µmol photons m-2s-1)	21	1.71	14	1.80	40	7.70	66	4.00	90	3.70	114	48.30
Days after treament	Treated/light	Mean Fv/Fm	St. Error										
Day 0	Control Light	0.80a	0.0033	0.80a	0.0000	0.76a	0.0033	0.75a	0.0033	0.72a	0.0033	0.71a	0.0033
	Treated Light	0.81a	0.0058	0.81a	0.0033	0.77a	0.0033	0.76b	0.0033	0.74b	0.0033	0.72a	0.0033
	Control Shade	0.81a	0.0000	0.81a	0.0033	0.77a	0.0033	0.75ab	0.0000	0.72a	0.0033	0.71a	0.0033
	Treated Shade	0.81a	0.0000	0.81a	0.0033	0.77a	0.0033	0.76ab	0.0033	0.73ab	0.0033	0.72a	0.0033
Day 2	Control Light	0.82b	0.0000	0.81b	0.0000	0.79a	0.0000	0.77a	0.0000	0.75b	0.0000	0.74b	0.0000
	Treated Light	0.81ba	0.0033	0.80a	0.0000	0.78a	0.0000	0.76a	0.0033	0.74a	0.0000	0.73a	0.0033
	Control Shade	0.83b	0.0033	0.82b	0.0033	0.78a	0.0000	0.77bc	0.0033	0.76c	0.0033	0.75c	0.0033
	Treated Shade	0.83b	0.0033	0.81b	0.0033	0.79a	0.0000	0.78c	0.0000	0.77c	0.0033	0.76c	0.0033
Day 4	Control Light	0.82b	0.0033	0.81c	0.0033	0.78a	0.0033	0.77a	0.0000	0.75a	0.0033	0.74a	0.0000
	Treated Light	0.82b	0.0000	0.81bc	0.0000	0.77a	0.0067	0.77a	0.0033	0.75a	0.0033	0.73a	0.0067
	Control Shade	0.81a	0.0033	0.80a	0.0000	0.78a	0.0033	0.77a	0.0033	0.75a	0.0033	0.74a	0.0033
	Treated Shade	0.81a	0.0000	0.80ab	0.0033	0.78a	0.0033	0.76a	0.0033	0.75a	0.0058	0.74a	0.0033
Day 6	Control Light	0.81b	0.0033	0.80b	0.0000	0.74a	0.0033	0.74b	0.0033	0.73b	0.0033	0.72b	0.0000
	Treated Light	0.81b	0.0033	0.80b	0.0033	0.74a	0.0033	0.73b	0.0033	0.72b	0.0033	0.71b	0.0058
	Control Shade	0.75a	0.0267	0.74a	0.0285	0.70a	0.0318	0.68a	0.0318	0.66a	0.0285	0.64a	0.0273
	Treated Shade	0.77ab	0.0145	0.75ab	0.0176	0.72a	0.0176	0.69a	0.0153	0.67a	0.0167	0.64a	0.0145
Day 8	Control Light	0.82b	0.0033	0.80a	0.0033	0.73a	0.0033	0.73a	0.0058	0.72a	0.0033	0.71a	0.0058
	Treated Light	0.81b	0.0033	0.79a	0.0033	0.73a	0.0033	0.72a	0.0033	0.71a	0.0033	0.70a	0.0033
	Control Shade	0.78a	0.0186	0.76a	0.0252	0.71a	0.0267	0.71a	0.0252	0.69a	0.0252	0.68a	0.0252
	Treated Shade	0.78ab	0.0088	0.77a	0.0120	0.72a	0.0120	0.71a	0.0120	0.69a	0.0133	0.68a	0.0100
Day 10	Control Light	0.82a	0.0000	0.80a	0.0033	0.74a	0.0033	0.74b	0.0033	0.73ab	0.0033	0.72ab	0.0033
	Treated Light	0.82a	0.0000	0.80ab	0.0033	0.74a	0.0058	0.74b	0.0100	0.73a	0.0100	0.72a	0.0088
	Control Shade	0.82a	0.0058	0.81c	0.0067	0.79b	0.0100	0.77a	0.0100	0.75bc	0.0067	0.74ab	0.0100
	Treated Shade	0.82a	0.0000	0.81ac	0.0000	0.79b	0.0000	0.77a	0.0033	0.76c	0.0033	0.74b	0.0033

**Maximum Quantum Efficiency of PSII Photochemistry** ( $F_v/F_m$ ) Means with same letters within data sets Days After Treatment are not significantly different at P $\leq$  0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test

#### Light response curves for Maximum Quantum Efficiency of PSII Photochemistry ( $F_{\nu}/F_m$ )



#### Time course response curves for Maximum Quantum Efficiency of PSII Photochemistry $(F_{\nu}/F_m)$



# ANOVA for Fv/Fm

#### DAY 0

Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	s significa	int differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00026667 0.00036667	m.s. 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00003333	v.r. 1.00 1.00 1.00	F pr. 0.347 0.347 0.347	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	S.S. 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00020000 0.00030000	m.s. 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00002500	v.r. 1.33 1.33 1.33	F pr. 0.282 0.282 0.282 0.282	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00007500 0.00007500 0.00007500 0.00026667 0.00049167	m.s. 0.00007500 0.00007500 0.00007500 0.00003333	v.r. 2.25 2.25 2.25	F pr. 0.172 0.172 0.172 0.172
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	s significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation	significa d.f.	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> S.S.	0.05 m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation	significa d.f.	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> S.S.	<u>:</u> 0.05 m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation	s significa d.f.	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> S.S.	0.05 m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA	significa d.f. 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00020833	0.05 m.s. 0.00020833	v.r. 8.33	F pr. 0.020	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA	significa d.f. 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00040833	0.05 m.s. 0.00040833	v.r. 12.25	F pr. 0.008	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA	s significa d.f. 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00013333	0.05 m.s. 0.00013333	v.r. 4.00	F pr. 0.081
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light	significa d.f. 1 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00020833 0.00000833	0.05 m.s. 0.00020833 0.00000833	v.r. <mark>8.33</mark> 0.33	F pr. 0.020 0.580	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light	significa d.f. 1 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00040833 0.00000833	0.05 m.s. 0.00040833 0.00000833	v.r. 12.25 0.25	F pr. <mark>0.008</mark> 0.631	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light	s significa d.f. 1 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00013333 0.00003333	0.05 m.s. 0.00013333 0.00003333	v.r. 4.00 1.00	F pr. 0.081 0.347
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light	significa d.f. 1 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> S.S. 0.00020833 0.00000833 0.00000833	0.05 m.s. 0.00020833 0.00000833 0.00000833	v.r. 8.33 0.33 0.33	F pr. 0.020 0.580 0.580	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light	significa d.f. 1 1 1	nt differences at P <u>≤</u> S.s. 0.00040833 0.00000833 0.00000833	0.05 m.s. 0.00040833 0.00000833 0.00000833	v.r. 12.25 0.25 0.25	F pr. 0.008 0.631 0.631	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light	s significa d.f. 1 1 1	nt differences at P <u>≤</u> s.s. 0.00013333 0.00003333 0.00003333	0.05 m.s. 0.00013333 0.00003333 0.00003333	v.r. 4.00 1.00 1.00	F pr. 0.081 0.347 0.347
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	significa d.f. 1 1 8	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00020833 0.00000833 0.00000833 0.000020000	0.05 m.s. 0.00020833 0.00000833 0.00000833 0.00000833	v.r. 8.33 0.33 0.33	F pr. 0.020 0.580 0.580	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	significa d.f. 1 1 8	nt differences at P <u>≤</u> S.S. 0.00040833 0.00000833 0.00000833 0.000026667	0.05 m.s. 0.00040833 0.00000833 0.00000833 0.00000833	v.r. 12.25 0.25 0.25	F pr. 0.008 0.631 0.631	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	s significa d.f. 1 1 8	nt differences at P <u>≤</u> S.s. 0.00013333 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00003333	0.05 m.s. 0.00013333 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00003333	v.r. 4.00 1.00 1.00	F pr. 0.081 0.347 0.347

## DAY 2

Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	s significa	nt differences at P	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P<	0.05		
Source of variation	d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	Source of variation	d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	Source of variation	d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
ALA	1	0.00013333	0.00013333	5.33	0.050	ALA	1	0.00013333	0.00013333	8.00	0.022	ALA	1	8.333E-08	8.333E-08	1.00	0.347
Light	1	0.00053333	0.00053333	21.33	0.002	Light	1	0.00030000	0.00030000	18.00	0.003	Light	1	8.333E-08	8.333E-08	1.00	0.347
ALA.Light	1	0.00013333	0.00013333	5.33	0.050	ALA.Light	1	0.00003333	0.00003333	2.00	0.195	ALA.Light	1	2.901E-04	2.901E-04 3	3481.00	<.001
Residual	8	0.00020000	0.00002500			Residual	8	0.00013333	0.00001667			Residual	8	6.667E-07	8.333E-08		
Total	11	0.00100000				Total	11	0.00060000				Total	11	2.909E-04			
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation	significa d.f.	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> S.S.	0.05 m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation	significar d.f.	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> S.S.	0.05 m.s.	v.r.	F pr.	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation	significa d.f.	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> S.S.	.0.05 m.s.	v.r.	F pr.
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA	significa d.f. 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00003333	0.05 m.s. 0.00003333	v.r. 2.00	F pr. 0.195	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA	significa d.f. 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00003333	0.05 m.s. 0.00003333	v.r. 2.00	F pr. 0.195	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA	significa d.f. 1	nt differences at P <u>≤</u> s.s. 0.00007500	0.05 m.s. 0.00007500	v.r. 3.00	F pr. 0.122
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light	significa d.f. 1 1	nt differences at P≤ s.s. 0.00003333 0.00053333	0.05 m.s. 0.00003333 0.00053333	v.r. 2.00 32.00	F pr. 0.195 <.001	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light	significa d.f. 1 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00003333 0.00120000	0.05 m.s. 0.00003333 0.00120000	v.r. 2.00 72.00	F pr. 0.195 <.001	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light	significa d.f. 1 1	nt differences at P <u>≤</u> s.s. 0.00007500 0.00140833	0.05 m.s. 0.00007500 0.00140833	v.r. 3.00 56.33	F pr. 0.122 <.001
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light	significa d.f. 1 1 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00003333 0.00053333 0.00030000	0.05 m.s. 0.00003333 0.00053333 0.00030000	v.r. 2.00 32.00 18.00	F pr. 0.195 <.001 0.003	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light	d.f. 1 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00003333 0.00120000 0.00013333	0.05 m.s. 0.00003333 0.00120000 0.00013333	v.r. 2.00 72.00 8.00	F pr. 0.195 <.001 0.022	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light	significa d.f. 1 1 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00007500 0.00140833 0.00020833	0.05 m.s. 0.00007500 0.00140833 0.00020833	v.r. 3.00 56.33 8.33	F pr. 0.122 <.001 0.020
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	significa d.f. 1 1 1 8	nt differences at P <u>≤</u> s.s. 0.00003333 0.00053333 0.00030000 0.00013333	0.05 m.s. 0.00003333 0.00053333 0.00030000 0.00001667	v.r. 2.00 32.00 18.00	F pr. 0.195 <.001 0.003	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	d.f. d.f. 1 1 1 8	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.00003333 0.00120000 0.00013333 0.00013333	0.05 m.s. 0.00003333 0.00120000 0.00013333 0.00001667	v.r. 2.00 72.00 8.00	F pr. 0.195 <.001 0.022	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	significa d.f. 1 1 1 8	nt differences at P≤ s.s. 0.00007500 0.00140833 0.00020833 0.00020000	0.05 m.s. 0.00007500 0.00140833 0.00020833 0.00002500	v.r. 3.00 56.33 8.33	F pr. 0.122 <.001 0.020
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	significa d.f. 1 1 8 1	t differences at P≤ s.s. 0.00003333 0.00053333 0.00030000 0.00013333 0.00100000	0.05 m.s. 0.00003333 0.00053333 0.00030000 0.00001667	v.r. 2.00 32.00 18.00	F pr. 0.195 <.001 0.003	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 1 8 11	t differences at P≤ s.s. 0.00003333 0.00120000 0.00013333 0.00013333 0.000150000	0.05 m.s. 0.00003333 0.00120000 0.00013333 0.00001667	v.r. 2.00 72.00 8.00	F pr. 0.195 <.001 0.022	Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	significa d.f. 1 1 8 1	nt differences at P≤ s.s. 0.00007500 0.00140833 0.00020833 0.00020000 0.00189167	0.05 m.s. 0.00007500 0.00140833 0.00020833 0.00002500	v.r. 3.00 56.33 8.33	F pr. 0.122 <.001 0.020

Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation	d.f. 1	s.s. 0.0000000	m.s. 0.00000000	v.r. 0.00	F pr. 1 000	Source of variation	d.f. 1	s.s. 0.0000000	m.s. 0.00000000	v.r. 0.00	F pr. 1 000	Source of variation	d.f. 1	s.s. 0.00000833	m.s. 0.0000833	v.r. 0 14	F pr. 0 715
Light	1	0.00053333	0.00053333	32.00	<.001	Light	1	0.00030000	0.00030000	18.00	0.003	Light	1	0.00000833	0.00000833	0.14	0.715
ALA.Light Residual	1 8	0.00003333	0.00003333	2.00	0.195	ALA.Light	1	0.00003333	0.00003333	2.00	0.195	ALA.Light	1	0.00000833	0.00000833	0.14	0.715
Total	11	0.00070000	0.00001007			Total	11	0.00046667	0.00001007			Total	11	0.00049167	0.00003633		
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4						Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5						Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6					

Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	s significa	nt differences at P<	<u>&lt;</u> 0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00000000 0.00020000 0.00026667	m.s. 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00000000 0.00002500	v.r. 1.33 1.33 0.00	F pr. 0.282 0.282 1.000	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00000833 0.00000833 0.00007500 0.00040000 0.00049167	m.s. 0.00000833 0.00000833 0.00007500 0.00005000	v.r. 0.17 0.17 1.50	F pr. 0.694 0.694 0.256	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00003333 0.00000000 0.00003333 0.00040000 0.00046667	m.s. 0.00003333 0.00000000 0.00003333 0.00005000	v.r. 0.67 0.00 0.67	F pr. 0.438 1.000 0.438

# DAY 6

Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	t differences at P≤	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0001333 0.0085333 0.0001333 0.0056667 0.0144667	m.s. 0.0001333 0.0085333 0.0001333 0.0007083	v.r. 0.19 <u>12.05</u> 0.19	F pr. 0.676 0.008 0.676	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000333 0.0096333 0.0001333 0.0068000 0.0166000	m.s. 0.0000333 0.0096333 0.0001333 0.0008500	v.r. 0.04 11.33 0.16	F pr. 0.848 0.010 0.702	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000033 0.002700 0.000300 0.008067 0.011100	m.s. 0.000033 0.002700 0.000300 0.001008	v.r. 0.03 2.68 0.30	F pr. 0.860 0.140 0.600
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	at differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		

## DAY 8

Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	t differences at P≤	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicate	s significa	nt differences at P<	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000083 0.0036750 0.0000750 0.0026667 0.0064250	m.s. 0.0000083 0.0036750 0.0000750 0.0003333	v.r. 0.03 11.02 0.22	F pr. 0.878 0.011 0.648	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000083 0.0030083 0.0000750 0.0048000 0.0078917	m.s. 0.0000083 0.0030083 0.0000750 0.0006000	v.r. 0.01 5.01 0.13	F pr. 0.909 0.055 0.733	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000083 0.0010083 0.0000083 0.0052667 0.0062917	m.s. 0.0000083 0.0010083 0.0000083 0.0006583	v.r. 0.01 1.53 0.01	F pr. 0.913 0.251 0.913
Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		

Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P<	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00000000 0.0000000 0.0000000 0.00020000 0.00020000	m.s. 0.00000000 0.0000000 0.0000000 0.00002500	v.r. 0.00 0.00 0.00	F pr. 1.000 1.000 1.000	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00000833 0.00067500 0.00000833 0.00040000 0.00109167	m.s. 0.00000833 0.00067500 0.00000833 0.00005000	v.r. 0.17 13.50 0.17	F pr. 0.694 0.006 0.694	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000083 0.0070083 0.0000083 0.0008667 0.0078917	m.s. 0.0000083 0.0070083 0.0000083 0.0001083	v.r. 0.08 64.69 0.08	F pr. 0.789 <.001 0.789
Variate: Fv/Fm _Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm _Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: Fv/Fm_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		

# qL – (Fraction of open PSII reaction centres, lake model)

Means with same letters within datasets Days After Treatment and PAR level are not significantly different at P< 0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test

	% of Full Daylight	10	.00%	20	.00%	40	.00%	60	0.00%	80	.00%	100	0.00%
	PAR (µmol photons m-2s-1)	2	1.71	14	1.80	40	07.70	66	64.00	90	3.70	11	48.30
Days after	<b>T</b>	Mean	01 E	Mean	01 E	Mean	01 E	Mean	01 E	Mean	01 E	Mean	01 E
treatment	l reated/light	qL	St. Error	q∟	St. Error	q∟	St. Error	q∟	St. Error	q∟	St. Error	qL	St. Error
Day 0	Control Light	1.04a	±0.0033	1.35a	±0.0088	1.37a	±0.0145	1.30a	±0.0088	1.24b	±0.0033	1.20a	±0.0058
	Treated Light	1.05b	±0.0033	1.38a	±0.0145	1.41a	±0.0173	1.33a	±0.0145	1.26a	±0.0120	1.22b	±0.0067
	Control Shade	1.05b	±0.0000	1.38a	±0.0200	1.40a	±0.0120	1.32a	±0.0120	1.25a	±0.0100	1.22ab	±0.0067
	Treated Shade	1.05b	±0.0033	1.38a	±0.0033	1.41a	±0.0067	1.33a	±0.0058	1.26a	±0.0033	1.22b	±0.0033
Day 2	Control Light	1.05a	±0.0067	1.36b	±0.0000	1.42b	±0.0058	1.33b	±0.0058	1.29b	±0.0033	1.27b	0.0058
	Treated Light	1.04a	±0.0000	1.29a	±0.0203	1.34a	±0.0088	1.30a	±0.0033	1.26a	±0.0058	1.24a	0.0033
	Control Shade	1.05a	±0.0033	1.41c	±0.0260	1.42b	±0.0100	1.39c	±0.0088	1.36c	±0.0100	1.34c	0.0120
	Treated Shade	1.05a	±0.0067	1.43bc	±0.0203	1.43b	±0.0067	1.41c	±0.0088	1.37c	±0.0088	1.35c	0.0088
Day 4	Control Light	1.05a	±0.0067	1.36a	±0.0115	1.37a	±0.0000	1.36a	±0.0000	1.32a	±0.0058	1.29a	±0.0033
	Treated Light	1.05a	±0.0067	1.36a	±0.0120	1.37a	±0.0167	1.35a	±0.0100	1.30a	±0.0120	1.27a	±0.0133
	Control Shade	1.05a	±0.0033	1.37a	±0.0186	1.38a	±0.0115	1.33a	±0.0153	1.29a	±0.0145	1.26a	±0.0120
	Treated Shade	1.05a	±0.0058	1.36a	±0.0145	1.38a	±0.0133	1.33a	±0.0120	1.29a	±0.0088	1.27a	±0.0088
Day 6	Control Light	1.06a	±0.0033	1.36ab	±0.0033	1.31a	±0.0100	1.30a	±0.0058	1.28b	±0.0058	1.25b	±0.0033
	Treated Light	1.05a	±0.0033	1.37b	±0.0067	1.28a	±0.0033	1.27a	±0.0067	1.24ab	±0.0120	1.20ab	±0.0176
	Control Shade	1.05a	±0.0000	1.25a	±0.0503	1.19a	±0.0835	1.12a	±0.1002	1.04a	±0.1186	0.98a	±0.1239
	Treated Shade	1.05a	±0.0033	1.27ab	±0.0433	1.24a	±0.0441	1.16a	±0.0384	1.09ab	±0.0416	1.01a	±0.0436
Day 8	Control Light	1.05b	±0.0067	1.38a	±0.0058	1.28a	±0.0088	1.26a	±0.0115	1.23a	±0.0115	1.20a	±0.0145
	Treated Light	1.05ab	±0.0058	1.37a	±0.0033	1.28a	±0.0100	1.26a	±0.0120	1.22a	±0.0133	1.19a	±0.0133
	Control Shade	1.04ab	±0.0033	1.30a	±0.0546	1.23a	±0.0600	1.21a	±0.0513	1.18a	±0.0513	1.15a	±0.0458
	Treated Shade	1.03a	±0.0033	1.32a	±0.0416	1.23a	±0.0384	1.21a	±0.0318	1.18a	±0.0267	1.15a	±0.0252
Day 10	Control Light	1.06b	±0.0033	1.37a	±0.0088	1.30a	±0.0067	1.31a	±0.0133	1.27a	±0.0145	1.23a	±0.0176
	Treated Light	1.05a	±0.0033	1.37a	±0.0000	1.29a	±0.0133	1.29a	±0.0300	1.25a	±0.0418	1.21a	±0.0484
	Control Shade	1.05a	±0.0067	1.41b	±0.0088	1.43b	±0.0318	1.36b	±0.0252	1.30a	±0.0219	1.28a	±0.0186
	Treated Shade	1.05a	±0.0067	1.42b	±0.0058	1.45b	±0.0058	1.36b	±0.0088	1.31a	±0.0067	1.29a	±0.0067

#### qL - (Fraction of open PSII reaction centres, lake model)



#### Time course response curves for qL – (Fraction of open PSII reaction centres, lake model)



# ANOVA for qL

## DAY 0

Variate: qL_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss3 Yellow highlight indicat	es significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00013333 0.00030000 0.00003333 0.00020000 0.00066667	m.s. 0.00013333 0.00030000 0.00003333 0.00002500	v.r. 5.33 12.00 1.33	F pr. 0.050 0.009 0.282	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0003000 0.0005333 0.0005333 0.0042000 0.0055667	m.s. 0.0003000 0.0005333 0.0005333 0.0005250	v.r. 0.57 1.02 1.02	F pr. 0.471 0.343 0.343	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0021333 0.0005333 0.0003000 0.0042000 0.0071667	m.s. 0.0021333 0.0005333 0.0003000 0.0005250	v.r. 4.06 1.02 0.57	F pr. 0.079 0.343 0.471
(																	
Variate: qL _Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P≤	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss6 Yellow highlight indicat	es significa	nt differences at P≤	0.05		
Variate: qL _Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA	significa d.f. 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.0014083	0.05 m.s. 0.0014083	v.r. 4.02	F pr. 0.080	Variate: qL _Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA	s significar d.f. 1	nt differences at P <u>≤</u> s.s. 0.0012000	0.05 m.s. 0.0012000	v.r. 6.00	F pr.	Variate: qL _Lss6 Yellow highlight indicat Source of variation ALA	es significa d.f. 1	nt differences at P <u>≤</u> s.s. 0.0006750	: 0.05 m.s. 0.0006750	v.r. 6.75	F pr.

## DAY 2

Variate: qL_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	s significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	s significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light	d.f. 1 1	s.s. 0.00013333 0.00013333	m.s. 0.00013333 0.00013333	v.r. 1.78 1.78	F pr. 0.219 0.219	Source of variation ALA Light	d.f. 1 1	s.s. 0.002133 0.026133	m.s. 0.002133 0.026133	v.r. 1.90 23.23	F pr. 0.206 0.001	Source of variation ALA Light	d.f. 1 1	s.s. 0.0030083 0.0060750	m.s. 0.0030083 0.0060750	v.r. 15.70 31.70	F pr. 0.004 <.001
ALA.Light Residual Total	8 11	0.00013333 0.00060000 0.00100000	0.00013333	1.78	0.219	Residual Total	8 11	0.004800 0.009000 0.042067	0.004800	4.27	0.073	ALA.Light Residual Total	8 11	0.0060750 0.0015333 0.0166917	0.0000750	31.70	<.001
Variate: qL _Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate:	s significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		

Variate: qL _Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000083 0.000083 0.000750 0.0008000 0.0008917	m.s. 0.0000083 0.0000083 0.0000750 0.0001000	v.r. 0.08 0.08 0.75	F pr. 0.780 0.780 0.412	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000333 0.0001333 0.0000000 0.0050000 0.0051667	m.s. 0.0000333 0.0001333 0.0000000 0.0006250	v.r. 0.05 0.21 0.00	F pr. 0.823 0.656 1.000	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000333 0.0003000 0.0000000 0.0035333 0.0038667	m.s. 0.0000333 0.0003000 0.0000000 0.0004417	v.r. 0.08 0.68 0.00	F pr. 0.790 0.434 1.000
Variate: qL _Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P<	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P≤	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate:	s significa	nt differences at P<	0.05		

Variate: qL _Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significant	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u> (	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss5 Yellow highlight indicate:	s significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u> 0.	.05			Variate: qL _Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0001333 0.0021333 0.0000333 0.0028667 0.0051667	m.s. 0.0001333 0.0021333 0.0000333 0.0003583	v.r. 0.37 <u>5.95</u> 0.09	F pr. 0.559 0.041 0.768	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000750 0.0014083 0.0004083 0.0028000 0.0046917	m.s. 0.0000750 0.0014083 0.0004083 0.0003500	v.r. 0.21 4.02 1.17	F pr. 0.656 0.080 0.312	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0002083 0.0004083 0.0010083 0.0024667 0.0040917	m.s. 0.0002083 0.0004083 0.0010083 0.0003083	v.r. 0.68 1.32 3.27	F pr. 0.435 0.283 0.108

## DAY 6

Variate: qL _Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significant	differences at P <u>&lt;</u> (	0.05			Variate: qL_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P<	0.05	
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00000000 0.00003333 0.00020000 0.00026667	m.s. 0.00000000 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00002500	v.r. 0.00 1.33 1.33	F pr. 1.000 0.282 0.282	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000833 0.030000 0.000133 0.026800 0.057767	m.s. 0.000833 0.030000 0.000133 0.003350	v.r. 0.25 8.96 0.04	F pr. 0.631 0.017 0.847	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000408 0.021675 0.004408 0.054200 0.080692	m.s. 0.000408 0.021675 0.004408 0.006775	v.r. F pr. 0.06 0.812 3.20 0.111 0.65 0.443
Variate: qL _Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significant	differences at P <u>&lt;</u> (	).05			Variate: qL _Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05	

## DAY 8

Variate: qL _Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss3 Yellow highlight indicate	s significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00003333 0.00083333 0.00000000 0.00060000 0.00146667	m.s. 0.00003333 0.00083333 0.00000000 0.00007500	v.r. 0.44 11.11 0.00	F pr. 0.524 0.010 1.000	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000208 0.014008 0.000675 0.028533 0.043425	m.s. 0.000208 0.014008 0.000675 0.003567	v.r. 0.06 3.93 0.19	F pr. 0.815 0.083 0.675	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000033 0.006533 0.000000 0.031533 0.038100	m.s. 0.000033 0.006533 0.000000 0.003942	v.r. 0.01 1.66 0.00	F pr. 0.929 0.234 1.000
Variate: qL _Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P≤	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significant	differences at P<	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate:	s significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		

Variate: qL _Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00007500 0.00007500 0.0000833 0.00066667 0.00082500	m.s. 0.00007500 0.00007500 0.0000833 0.00008333	v.r. 0.90 0.90 0.10	F pr. 0.371 0.371 0.760	Source of variation ALA <mark>Light</mark> ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000750 0.0052083 0.0002083 0.0011333 0.0066250	m.s. 0.0000750 0.0052083 0.0002083 0.0001417	v.r. 0.53 36.76 1.47	F pr. 0.488 <.001 0.260	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000333 0.0675000 0.0005333 0.0076000 0.0756667	m.s. 0.0000333 0.0675000 0.0005333 0.0009500	v.r. 0.04 71.05 0.56	F pr. 0.856 <.001 0.475
Variate: qL _Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significant	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: qL _Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		

# NPQ (Non-Photochemical Quenching)

Means with same letters within datasets Days After Treatment and PAR level are not significantly different at P< 0.05 according to Duncan's Multiple Range Test

	% of Full Daylight	10	.00%	20	.00%	40	.00%	60	.00%	80	.00%	100	0.00%
	PAR (µmol photons m-2s-1)	2	1.71	14	1.80	40	7.70	66	4.00	90	)3.70	114	48.30
Days after treament	Treated/light	Mean ØPSII	St. Error										
Day 0	Control Light	0.01a	+0.0033	0.03a	+0.0058	0.27a	+0 0240	0.42a	+0 0233	0.58a	+0 0240	0.71a	+0.0318
2., 0	Treated Light	0.01a	+0.0000	0.04a	+0.0033	0.27a	+0.0088	0.41a	+0.0088	0.57a	+0.0153	0.71a	+0.0186
	Control Shade	0.01a	+0.0000	0.04a	+0.0033	0.29a	+0.0231	0.44a	+0.0265	0.61a	+0.0296	0.75a	+0.0273
	Treated Shade	0.01a	+0.0000	0.04a	+0.0033	0.26a	+0.0219	0.40a	+0.0120	0.57a	+0.0115	0.70a	+0.0088
Day 2		0.012	+0.0033	0.062	+0.0000	0.200	+0.0058	0.36ab	+0.0058	0.492	+0.0058	0.582	+0.0033
Day 2		0.01a	+0.0033	0.000	+0.0058	0.200	+0.0033	0.34a	+0.0033	0.47a	+0.0100	0.56a	+0.0176
	Control Shade	0.022	+0.0033	0.000	+0.0088	0.346	+0.0176	0.0416	+0.0145	0.502	+0.0203	0.502	+0.0265
	Treated Shade	0.02a	+0.0033	0.030	+0.0153	0.326	+0.0231	0.38ab	+0.0233	0.30a	+0.0203	0.50a	+0.0205
Day 4		0.012	+0.0000	0.000	+0.0033	0.37b	+0.0200	0.44b	+0.0088	0.56b	0.0067	0.665	+0.0100
Day 4		0.01a	10.0000	0.034	10.0000	0.376	+0.0200	0.440	+0.0000	0.000	0.0007	0.000	+0.0451
		0.01a	10.0000	0.10a	10.0120	0.370	10.0437	0.400	10.0240	0.000	0.0007	0.720	10.0067
		0.01a	±0.0033	0.000	±0.0000	0.25a	10.0145	0.358	10.0000	0.47a	0.0055	0.50a	IU.0007
		0.02a	±0.0033	0.07a	±0.0033	0.238	±0.0000	0.554	±0.0145	0.44a	0.0155	0.558	±0.0100
Day 6		0.01a	±0.0000	0.11a	±0.0176	0.520	±0.0306	0.55ab	±0.0260	0.62a	±0.0219	0.71a	±0.0120
	Ireated Light	0.01a	±0.0000	0.13a	±0.0067	0.58b	±0.0219	0.63b	±0.0328	0.70a	±0.0436	0.80a	±0.0462
	Control Shade	0.01a	±0.0000	0.12a	±0.0145	0.31a	±0.0208	0.47a	±0.0145	0.64a	±0.0318	0.77a	±0.0441
	Treated Shade	0.01a	±0.0000	0.13a	±0.0067	0.32a	±0.0145	0.50a	±0.0436	0.69a	±0.0794	0.85a	±0.1058
Day 8	Control Light	0.01ab	±0.0033	0.16b	±0.0176	0.63b	±0.0300	0.68b	±0.0437	0.79b	±0.0470	0.86b	±0.0536
	Treated Light	0.01a	±0.0000	0.16b	±0.0145	0.58b	±0.0291	0.65b	±0.0328	0.76b	±0.0393	0.83b	±0.0441
	Control Shade	0.02b	±0.0000	0.11a	±0.0208	0.42a	±0.0289	0.48a	±0.0173	0.60a	±0.0186	0.69a	±0.0176
	Treated Shade	0.02ab	±0.0033	0.11a	±0.0033	0.46a	±0.0153	0.52a	±0.0088	0.64a	±0.0173	0.74ab	±0.0145
Day 10	Control Light	0.02a	±0.0000	0.20b	±0.0208	0.64b	±0.0410	0.61b	±0.0404	0.71b	±0.0384	0.80b	±0.0318
	Treated Light	0.02a	±0.0000	0.21b	±0.0203	0.64b	±0.0536	0.65b	±0.0817	0.75b	±0.0954	0.85b	±0.0940
	Control Shade	0.02a	±0.0033	0.07a	±0.0033	0.23a	±0.0033	0.36a	±0.0088	0.51a	±0.0067	0.61a	±0.0033
	Treated Shade	0.02a	±0.0033	0.08a	±0.0033	0.23a	±0.0058	0.38a	±0.0145	0.51a	±0.0203	0.63a	±0.0233

#### Light response curves for NPQ (Non-Photochemical Quenching)



#### Time course response curves for NPQ (Non-Photochemical Quenching)



# ANOVA for NPQ

#### DAY 0

Variate: NPQ_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P<	0.05			Variate: NPQ _Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicate	s significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 8.333E-06 8.333E-06 8.333E-06 6.667E-05 9.167E-05	m.s. 8.333E-06 8.333E-06 8.333E-06 8.333E-06	v.r. 1.00 1.00 1.00	F pr. 0.347 0.347 0.347	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00040000 0.00050000	m.s. 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00003333 0.00005000	v.r. 0.67 0.67 0.67	F pr. 0.438 0.438 0.438	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000833 0.000133 0.000300 0.010000 0.011267	m.s. 0.000833 0.000133 0.000300 0.001250	v.r. 0.67 0.11 0.24	F pr. 0.438 0.752 0.637
Variate: NPQ_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P≤	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P<	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate	s significan	t differences at P<	0.05		

## DAY 2

Variate: NPQ_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	s significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	s significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00000000 0.0003333 0.0000000 0.00026667 0.00030000	m.s. 0.00000000 0.00003333 0.00000000 0.00003333	v.r. 0.00 1.00 0.00	F pr. 1.000 0.347 1.000	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000333 0.0065333 0.0005333 0.0020667 0.0091667	m.s. 0.0000333 0.0065333 0.0005333 0.0002583	v.r. 0.13 25.29 2.06	F pr. 0.729 <mark>0.001</mark> 0.189	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0004083 0.0520083 0.0000750 0.0053333 0.0578250	m.s. 0.0004083 0.0520083 0.0000750 0.0006667	v.r. 0.61 78.01 0.11	F pr. 0.456 <.001 0.746
Variate: NPQ_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	s significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		

Variate: NPQ_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	s significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			<b>Var</b> i Yell	iate: NPQ_Lss3 low highlight indicates	significant	differences at P≤	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00000833 0.00007500 0.0000833 0.00013333 0.00022500	m.s. 0.0000833 0.00007500 0.0000833 0.00001667	v.r. 0.50 4.50 0.50	F pr. 0.500 0.067 0.500	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000083 0.0006750 0.0002083 0.0012000 0.0020917	m.s. 0.0000083 0.0006750 0.0002083 0.0001500	v.r. 0.06 4.50 1.39	F pr. 0.820 0.067 0.272	Sou AL/ Lig AL/ Res Tot	urce of variation A ht A.Light sidual ial	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000133 0.053333 0.000300 0.015333 0.069100	m.s. 0.000133 0.053333 0.000300 0.001917	v.r. 0.07 27.83 0.16	F pr. 0.799 <.001 0.703
Variate: NPO_Lss4						Variate: NPO Lss5						Var	riate: NPO Lss6					

Variate: NPQ_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Yellow highlight indicat
Source of variation	d.f. 1	s.s. 0.000083	m.s. 0.0000083	v.r. 0.01	F pr. 0.914	Source of variation
Light	1	0.0374083	0.0374083	55.42	<.001	Light
ALA.Light Residual Total	1 8 11	0.0018750 0.0054000 0.0446917	0.0018750 0.0006750	2.78	0.134	ALA.Light Residual Total

indicates	significant d	lifferences at P <u>&lt;</u> (	0.05			Yellow highlight indica
iation	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000133 0.045633 0.003333 0.009800 0.058900	m.s. 0.000133 0.045633 0.003333 0.001225	v.r. 0.11 <u>37.25</u> 2.72	F pr. 0.750 <.001 0.138	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total

ow highlight indicates	s significant	differences at P <u>&lt;</u> 0	.05		
urce of variation	d.f.	S.S.	m.s.	v.r.	F pr
A	1	0.000833	0.000833	0.46	0.516
ht	1	0.064533	0.064533	35.69	<.001
A.Light	1	0.005633	0.005633	3.12	0.116
sidual	8	0.014467	0.001808		
al	11	0.085467			

#### DAY 6

Variate: NPQ_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	t differences at P<	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicate	s significan	t differences at P≤	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 8.333E-08 8.333E-08 8.333E-08 6.667E-07 9.167E-07	m.s. 8.333E-08 8.333E-08 8.333E-08 8.333E-08	v.r. 1.00 1.00 1.00	F pr. 0.347 0.347 0.347	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0010083 0.0002083 0.0000083 0.0036667 0.0048917	m.s. 0.0010083 0.0002083 0.0000083 0.0004583	v.r. 2.20 0.45 0.02	F pr. 0.176 0.519 0.896	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.003675 0.161008 0.001408 0.012333 0.178425	m.s. 0.003675 0.161008 0.001408 0.001542	v.r. 2.38 <mark>104.44</mark> 0.91	F pr. 0.161 <.001 0.367
Variate: NPQ_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P<	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate	s significan	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		

#### DAY 8

Variate: NPQ_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P<	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicate	s significan	t differences at P≤	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00003333 0.00013333 0.00000000 0.00013333 0.00030000	m.s. 0.00003333 0.00013333 0.00000000 0.00001667	v.r. 2.00 8.00 0.00	F pr. 0.195 0.022 1.000	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000083 0.0070083 0.0000750 0.0058000 0.0128917	m.s. 0.0000083 0.0070083 0.0000750 0.0007250	v.r. 0.01 <u>9.67</u> 0.10	F pr. 0.917 0.014 0.756	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000033 0.083333 0.005633 0.016867 0.105867	m.s. 0.000033 0.083333 0.005633 0.002108	v.r. 0.02 <u>39.53</u> 2.67	F pr. 0.903 <.001 0.141
Variate: NPQ_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate	s significant	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05		
Variate: NPQ_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA	significar d.f. 1	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.000133	0.05 m.s. 0.000133	v.r. 0.05	F pr. 0.824	Variate: NPQ_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA	significan d.f. 1	: differences at P≤ ( s.s. 0.000133 0.	0.05 m.s. .000133	v.r. 0.04	F pr. 0.846	Variate: NPQ_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate Source of variation ALA	s significant d.f. 1	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.000300	0.05 m.s. 0.000300	v.r. 0.07	F pr. 0.791
Variate: NPQ_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	significar d.f. 1 1 1 8	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.000133 0.083333 0.004033 0.020200	0.05 m.s. 0.000133 0.083333 0.004033 0.002525	v.r. 0.05 33.00 1.60	F pr. 0.824 <.001 0.242	Variate: NPQ_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	s significan d.f. 1 1 1 8	. differences at P≤ s.s. 0.000133 0 0.070533 0 0.004033 0 0.026400 0	0.05 m.s. 000133 .070533 .004033 .003300	v.r. 0.04 21.37 1.22	F pr. 0.846 0.002 0.301	Variate: NPQ_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicate Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual	s significant d.f. 1 1 1 8	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u> s.s. 0.000300 0.050700 0.004800 0.032067	m.s. 0.000300 0.050700 0.004800 0.004008	v.r. 0.07 12.65 1.20	F pr. 0.791 0.007 0.306

#### DAY 10

Variate: NPQ_Lss1 Yellow highlight indicates	significa	nt differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss2 Yellow highlight indicates	significan	t differences at P<	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss3 Yellow highlight indicates	significant	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u> (	0.05		
Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.00000000 0.00003333 0.00000000 0.00013333 0.00016667	m.s. 0.00000000 0.00003333 0.00000000 0.00001667	v.r. 0.00 2.00 0.00	F pr. 1.000 0.195 1.000	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.0000750 0.0494083 0.0000083 0.0052000 0.0546917	m.s. 0.0000750 0.0494083 0.0000083 0.0006500	v.r. 0.12 <mark>76.01</mark> 0.01	F pr. 0.743 <.001 0.913	Source of variation ALA Light ALA.Light Residual Total	d.f. 1 1 1 8 11	s.s. 0.000008 0.500208 0.000075 0.027600 0.527892	m.s. 0.000008 0.500208 0.000075 0.003450	v.r. 0.00 144.99 0.02	F pr. 0.962 <.001 0.886
Variate: NPQ_Lss4 Yellow highlight indicates	significar	t differences at P <u>&lt;</u>	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss5 Yellow highlight indicates	significant	differences at P <u>&lt;</u> (	0.05			Variate: NPQ_Lss6 Yellow highlight indicates	significant	differences at P <u>&lt;</u> (	0.05		